المراجعة رقم (1)







A1 Revision (Units 1 & 2)

Vocabulary

A1 Choose the TWO correct answers out of the FIVE options given (2 marks):

1. The tourist industry has had a big --------------- on the local town. أبوتيج
Ⓐ affect Ⓑ impact Ⓒ affection Ⓓ infection Ⓔ effect

2. A good student ------- notes of what his teacher says or explains. الجيزة - الشيخ زايد
Ⓐ takes Ⓑ leaves Ⓒ makes Ⓓ understands Ⓔ does

3. The jungle is full of giant animals. The antonyms of giants are --------- and -------. البحيرة - الرحمانية
Ⓐ smell Ⓑ gigantic Ⓒ tiny Ⓓ minute Ⓔ huge

4. It's not better to walk on an isolated area. The word "isolated" can be replace by ---------------- and ---------------. أسوان
Ⓐ close Ⓑ remote Ⓒ smart Ⓓ distant Ⓔ violent

5. The room was empty and nobody showed up. The antonyms of the word "empty" are ---------------- and ---------------. شمال الجيزة
Ⓐ vacant Ⓑ unoccupied Ⓒ crowded Ⓓ full Ⓔ deserted

6. This nature reserve is famous for its unique animals. "Unique" is an antonym for ----------------- and ----------------. البحيرة - الدلنجات
Ⓐ common Ⓑ small Ⓒ normal Ⓓ strong Ⓔ cheap

7. Shopping online has a lot of advantages. The synonyms of "advantages" are ------------------ and ---------------. الفيوم - إطسا
Ⓐ demerits Ⓑ upsides Ⓒ reasons Ⓓ drawbacks Ⓔ merits

8. The government does its best to make tourism sustainable. The synonym of "sustainable" is -------------- and -------------. جنوب الجيزة
Ⓐ social Ⓑ continuous Ⓒ harmful Ⓓ damaging Ⓔ lasting

9. I don't like this music because it is very noisy. The opposites of the word "noisy" are ------------- and ------------. الاسماعيلية
Ⓐ quite Ⓑ busy Ⓒ quiet Ⓓ unique Ⓔ calm

10. The ancient civilization of Egypt has always fascinated people all over the world. The antonyms of "ancient" here are ------ and --------. أسيوط
Ⓐ new Ⓑ historic Ⓒ early Ⓓ modern Ⓔ old

11. He was over the moon when he won the race. The phrase "over the moon" means ---------------. أسوان - دراو
Ⓐ very happy Ⓑ disappointed
Ⓒ very sad Ⓓ very excited Ⓔ very angry

12. I didn't enjoy reading the novel; it was boring. The antonyms of "boring" are ----------------- and ----------------. الاسماعيلية
Ⓐ handsome Ⓑ pleased Ⓒ interesting Ⓓ confident Ⓔ exciting

13. Smoking -------------- your health seriously. أسيوط - القوصية
Ⓐ danger Ⓑ dangers Ⓒ damages Ⓓ endangers Ⓔ dangerous

14. `There are exotic birds in the forest. These words give the same meaning of "exotic" EXCEPT ------------. الاسكندرية – برج العرب
Ⓐ common Ⓑ strange Ⓒ unusual Ⓓ foreign Ⓔ ordinary

15. I had been taught ----------- pictures when I was young. الجيزة - العجوزة
Ⓐ draw Ⓑ how to draw Ⓒ to drawing Ⓓ to draw Ⓔ draws

16. My sister was ------------ when her pet cat died. الدقهلية - أجا
Ⓐ disappointing Ⓑ disappointed
Ⓒ encouraged Ⓓ encouraging Ⓔ frustrated

17. Reading a story before going to bed is relaxing. The antonyms of the word "relaxing" are --------------- and --------------. أسيوط / منفلوط
Ⓐ modern Ⓑ tiresome Ⓒ cute Ⓓ stressful Ⓔ comfortable

18. We admire his new novel. The synonyms of "admire" are------and-----.المرج
Ⓐ appreciate Ⓑ criticize Ⓒ blame Ⓓ esteem Ⓔ support

19. They donated blood to save the injured. The antonyms of the word "donated" are ------------- and ----------------. الدقهلية - طلخا
Ⓐ kept Ⓑ gave Ⓒ took Ⓓ hid Ⓔ supplied

20. I will always be grateful for my parents who support me. The word "support" can be replace by ---------------- and -------------. أسيوط - منفلوط
Ⓐ assist Ⓑ aid Ⓒ ignore Ⓓ neglect Ⓔ maintain

21. The company has gained international prestige in recent years. "Prestige" is antonymous with ----------- and -------------. الشرقية - فاقوس
Ⓐ insignificance Ⓑ authority
Ⓒ dignity Ⓓ disregard Ⓔ status

22. It's important for people to ------ friends. Man is sociable by nature. الجيزة - الصف
Ⓐ make Ⓑ do Ⓒ have Ⓓ reject Ⓔ kill

23. The antonyms of "stupidity" are --------- and ----------. القاهرة - المستقبل
Ⓐ intelligence Ⓑ intelligent Ⓒ domestic Ⓓ tame Ⓔ cleverness

24. The antonyms for "praise" are --------- and ----------. الدقهلية - بلقاس
Ⓐ reward Ⓑ punish Ⓒ blame Ⓓ kill Ⓔ encourage

25. I have lost my book. Can you help me ------------it? الغربية – كفر الزيات
Ⓐ look for Ⓑ search for Ⓒ look after Ⓓ research for Ⓔ worry about

26. The police are still following the thieves. "Follow" here means ------ and ------. الشرقية – غرب الزقازيق
Ⓐ monitor Ⓑ trick Ⓒ track Ⓓ kill Ⓔ want

27. "Famous" is to "well-known" as "monitor" to --------- and ------. البحيرة - المحمودية
Ⓐ observe Ⓑ look after Ⓒ wish Ⓓ track Ⓔ give

A1 Choose The Correct Answer from a , b , c or d (14 marks):

1- If you fill a balloon with water, it will ------------ up. أسيوط – أبو تيج
Ⓐtrek Ⓑ swell Ⓒisolate Ⓓ avoid

2- Water ------ has become a necessity, as we will need each drop in the future. الدقهلية - أجا
Ⓐdonation Ⓑ conservation Ⓒconversation Ⓓ destination

3- Pollution has some bad effects on the balance of our -----------. أسوان - إدفو
Ⓐecotourism Ⓑ economy Ⓒecosystem Ⓓ ecology

4- Egypt is developing ---------- to protect the environment along the Red Sea coast. الشرقية – الصالحية الجديدة
Ⓐphysics Ⓑ ecotourism Ⓒdestination Ⓓ destiny

5- Village people build their houses with local -----------. قنا - دشنا
Ⓐsubjects Ⓑ materials Ⓒenvironments Ⓓ animals

6- The tiger is an --------- animal. It may die out soon. أسيوط - الفتح
Ⓐisolated Ⓑ endangered Ⓒinaccurate Ⓓ insulated

7- Tourism is ---------- when we protect touristic places. الفيوم - ابشواي
Ⓐcrowded Ⓑ sustainable Ⓒunique Ⓓ noisy

8- We should protect the ------ so that we can live in a clean world. المنيا - سمالوط
Ⓐecotourism Ⓑ environment Ⓒlocation Ⓓ destination

9- We use --------- friendly materials to keep the surroundings. أسيوط - منفلوط
Ⓐenvironment Ⓑenvironmental
Ⓒenvironmentally Ⓓenvironmentalist

10- The Komodo dragon is ------------- to Indonesia. It doesn't live anywhere else. سوهاج - البلينا
Ⓐfamiliar Ⓑ unique Ⓒcommon Ⓓ usual

11- Although ------- food is tasty, it can make you feel uncomfortable. الدقهلية - شربين
Ⓐhealthy Ⓑ spicy Ⓒpreserving Ⓓ local

12- Heba wants to be a / an -------- to protect animals and plants. البحيرة - الدلنجات
Ⓐtourist Ⓑ capitalist Ⓒextremist Ⓓ conservationist

13- My father asked me not to --------- over the balcony as I might fall. المنيا - مغاغة
Ⓐlean Ⓑ trek Ⓒkneel Ⓓ limit

14- The explorers spent the day ------ through forests and over mountains. الجيزة - الوراق
Ⓐtricking Ⓑ tracking Ⓒtrekking Ⓓ tripping

15- Being ----------- can cause feelings of loneliness and sadness. البحيرة - النوبارية
Ⓐinsulated Ⓑ isolated Ⓒlocated Ⓓ situated

16- It is obvious that smoking has a very bad ------- on our health. الجيزة - العجوزة
Ⓐcontact Ⓑ cause Ⓒreason Ⓓ impact

17- As soon as she saw her father in the airport, she --------- her suitcases and ran towards him. الاسماعيلية – أبو صوير

Ⓐdropped Ⓑ fell Ⓒfilled Ⓓ dripped

18- Father, let me ------- my friend, Ali. الجيزة – العجوزة

Ⓐproduce Ⓑ conclude Ⓒdislike Ⓓ introduce

19- Mariam placed her name on the list of------ as she likes working for charities. الاسماعيلية

Ⓐveterans Ⓑ experts Ⓒprofessionals Ⓓ volunteers

20- Generous people are always ready to -------- voluntary work. اليوم - ابشواي

Ⓐdo Ⓑ make Ⓒgive Ⓓ take

21- No one ---------- but my father provides me with money. الغربية - السنطة

Ⓐother Ⓑ another Ⓒothers Ⓓ else

22- Eighty people,-----two children, were injured in the explosion. القليوبية - قها

Ⓐcontaining Ⓑ including Ⓒconsisting Ⓓ concluding

23- Plastic is used to --------------- electric wires. أسوان - إدفو

Ⓐisolate Ⓑ insulate Ⓒburn Ⓓ break

24- My father is a hotel manager. He ------------ sure that everything in the rooms is tidy and clean. الدقهلية - بلقاس

Ⓐtakes Ⓑ does Ⓒgives Ⓓ makes

25- We have to ------------ electricity to avoid paying much money. البحيرة - إدكو

Ⓐconserve Ⓑ conservation Ⓒconservative Ⓓ conservationist

26- The museum is open daily -------------- for Fridays. البحيرة - الدلنجات

Ⓐexpect Ⓑ except Ⓒaccept Ⓓ exist

27- Which of the following prefixes turns the noun "danger" into a verb? السنبلاوين

ⒶEn- Ⓑ In- ⒸDis- Ⓓ Non-

28- I have ------------ of tasks to achieve before leaving the office. المنيا - العدوة

Ⓐloads Ⓑ pros Ⓒcons Ⓓ impacts

29- The elevator was ----------- between two floors. أسيوط – أبو تيج

Ⓐbusy Ⓑ stick Ⓒstuck Ⓓ beautiful

30- The film was so -----------, so many people left before its end. كفر الشيخ - بيلا

Ⓐnice Ⓑ fine Ⓒboring Ⓓ interesting

31- The store was ---------- with shoppers taking advantage of the sale. الدقهلية - طلخا

Ⓐdeserted Ⓑ crowded Ⓒbrilliant Ⓓ exotic

32- I hate using social media. They make me ----------. القاهرة – الخليفة و المقطم

Ⓐpleased Ⓑ stressed Ⓒdressed Ⓓ praised

33- The countryside is quiet and --------------. القاهرة - المرج

Ⓐawful Ⓑ peaceful Ⓒdreadful Ⓓ terrifying

34- It's very ------------ for me to stay up late working all time. أسيوط – أبو تيج

Ⓐstress Ⓑ stressed Ⓒstressful Ⓓ stressfully

35- You've worked too much. Just sit down and --------- for some minutes. القليوبية - الخصوص

Ⓐrelax Ⓑ feel Ⓒforget Ⓓ contact

36- Tamer is fond of exploring----places to discover unknown species. الدقهلية - طلخا

Ⓐpoetic Ⓑ exotic Ⓒromantic Ⓓ economic

37- When Marwa passed her exams, she was -----------. كفر الشيخ - الرياضي

Ⓐwretched Ⓑ depressed Ⓒmiserable Ⓓ over the moon

38- My son is still a / an -----------. He is only 15 years old. المنيا - مطاي

Ⓐadult Ⓑ grownup Ⓒteenager Ⓓ youth

39- Because of the climate, the coastal ------- are deserted in winter. الجزيرة - الوراق

Ⓐbanks Ⓑ roads Ⓒresorts Ⓓ streets

40- Egyptians are famous ----- their kindness and generosity. الجيزة – السادس من أكتوبر

Ⓐin Ⓑ at Ⓒfor Ⓓ of

41- The gang broke into the bank and ----------- a lot of money. الدقهلية – شرق المنصورة

Ⓐstole Ⓑ robbed Ⓒlent Ⓓ borrowed

42- On her ----------- home, Reham met her friends yesterday. الجيزة – السادس من أكتوبر

Ⓐroad Ⓑ street Ⓒaway Ⓓ way

43- Most of the people who were travelling with me ---- the ship were so friendly. **الفيوم - أبشواي**

Ⓐboard Ⓑ abroad Ⓒbroad Ⓓ on board

44- Unfortunately, the burglar ------------ the house. الفيوم – يوسف الصديق

Ⓐstole Ⓑ took Ⓒrobbed Ⓓ guarded

45- A: What kind of stories do you like reading most? B: ------- stories. بني سويف - ببا

ⒶAdventurous Ⓑ Adventure ⒸAdverts Ⓓ Apps

46- I know the names of all the people in our street, ---- little children. سوهاج - ساقلتة

Ⓐinclude Ⓑ including Ⓒincludes Ⓓ included

47- Students complain about being -------- in their classes. أسيوط

Ⓐstruck Ⓑ stuck Ⓒstudied Ⓓ stunned

48- I saw some ----- birds on the beach. They don't belong to this area. كفر الدوار

Ⓐancient Ⓑ crowded Ⓒexotic Ⓓ active

49- Cycling is a very -------------- friendly means of transport. الاسماعيلية

Ⓐformal Ⓑ official Ⓒlocally Ⓓ environmentally

50- The argument was settled out of the court by mutual --------. القليوبية - بنها

Ⓐappearance Ⓑ change Ⓒagreement Ⓓ attack

51- Doctors are doing tests to measure the iron ----- in her blood. الغربية – غرب المحلة

Ⓐcurtain Ⓑ aged Ⓒlevel Ⓓ empire

52- My father is my role ----- because he works hard and is king to everyone. أسوان

Ⓐmodal Ⓑ medal Ⓒmodule Ⓓ model

53- My dad likes to give freely to others, especially the needy ones.He is very ---.
الجيزة – الشيخ زايد

Ⓐmean Ⓑ miser Ⓒgenerous Ⓓgreedy

54- Blood ------------ should be checked regularly. أسيوط

Ⓐpleasure Ⓑ treasure Ⓒdonation Ⓓpressure

55- Mohammed Salah has a ------------ agreement to play for his team. دمياط / فارسكور

Ⓐfriendly Ⓑ long-term Ⓒstupidity Ⓓfirst-term

56- People who have ------------- are smart. القليوبية – القناطر الخيرية

Ⓐintelligent Ⓑ intelligence Ⓒstupidity Ⓓmisunderstanding

57- I have a strong ----------- to be one of the toppers this year. الشرقية – أبو حماد

Ⓐheadache Ⓑ disease Ⓒdesire Ⓓdessert

58- Blood ------------ are checked before giving blood. المنيا - العدوة

Ⓐdoers Ⓑ donates Ⓒhonours Ⓓdonors

59- If your parents don't want these clothes anymore, let's------ them to the poor.
البحيرة - رشيد

Ⓐvolunteer Ⓑ donate Ⓒpraise Ⓓfound

60- Blood ---------------- is a voluntary procedure that can help save people.
الاسكندرية – برج العرب

Ⓐdonate Ⓑ donor Ⓒdonation Ⓓpressure

61- Parents play an important --------- in forming the character of their children.
البحيرة - الرحمانية

Ⓐreel Ⓑ rail Ⓒrule Ⓓrole

62- Every one of us has a role to play to --------- our community. الاسماعيلية – أبو صوير

Ⓐruin Ⓑ destroy Ⓒsupport Ⓓrise

63- I usually feel frightened when the lions ------------. أسيوط – أبو تيج

Ⓐroar Ⓑ shout Ⓒwhistle Ⓓtalk

64- Mohammed Salah is famous for his speed and ---- to score goals. جنوب سيناء - الطور

Ⓐable Ⓑ ability Ⓒdisable Ⓓdisability

65- My parents always ---------- me when I do well at school. البحيرة – الدلنجات

Ⓐbully Ⓑ defend Ⓒpraise Ⓓraise

66- Our company is based ---- Cairo, but we have other branches in other cities.
الدقهلية - الجمالية

Ⓐon Ⓑ for Ⓒby Ⓓin

67- I saw many familiar faces -------- the crowd in the street. القاهرة - المرج

Ⓐbetween Ⓑ below Ⓒamongst Ⓓabove

68- Salah---many young people to become professional footballers like him. بني مزار

Ⓐaspired Ⓑ inspired Ⓒconspired Ⓓrespired

69- Resala is an Egyptian -------------- which helps the poor. دمياط

Ⓐschool Ⓑ pharmacy Ⓒhospital Ⓓcharity

70- I had to travel abroad as my boss sent me on a ----- to London. البحيرة – المحمودية
Ⓐmission Ⓑ tusk Ⓒmansion Ⓓpicnic

71- A lot of charities should be -------- to help the poor and the needy. البحيرة – رشيد
Ⓐrhymed Ⓑ founded Ⓒfond Ⓓfind

72- Giving blood can have health -------- and save lives. الجيزة – منشأة القناطر
Ⓐprestige Ⓑ desires Ⓒbenefits Ⓓadmiration

73- My father spares no effort to ------- me that having a job would give me prestige. الدقهلية – غرب المنصورة
Ⓐpurchase Ⓑ insulate Ⓒpersuade Ⓓpropose

74- It was only later in her life that she found ------- and peace of mind. البحيرة - رشيد
Ⓐhappy Ⓑ happiness Ⓒsad Ⓓsadness

75- Unfortunately, the old man died after a short -----------. المنيا – ملوي
Ⓐfun Ⓑ happiness Ⓒcondition Ⓓillness

76- I have a friend who works in a big company -------- in Kuwait. سوهاج - طما
Ⓐlaid Ⓑ lied Ⓒbased Ⓓbasis

77- Eight teams play the quarter- --------- of a championship. أسوان – إدفو
Ⓐrule Ⓑ final Ⓒbeginning Ⓓrole

78- I ----------- Aswan in winter as its weather is fantastic then. أسوان – دراو
Ⓐhate Ⓑ dislike Ⓒadmire Ⓓleave

79- Yassen won't take ------- the race as he is injured. البحيرة – المحمودية
Ⓐplace Ⓑ part in Ⓒcare of Ⓓturns

80- My teacher admired me ------- helping the poor old man. قنا – نجع حمادي
Ⓐof Ⓑ with Ⓒin Ⓓfor

81- I'm reading a recent ---------- about "Cleopatra". She was a great woman.
Ⓐphotography Ⓑ geography Ⓒbiography Ⓓautobiography

82- Parents should be the role models ---------- their children. الجيزة – العجوزة
Ⓐto Ⓑ in Ⓒwith Ⓓat

83- The word "desire" is a synonym for -----------------. شرق الاسكندرية
Ⓐsuffering Ⓑ ability Ⓒwill Ⓓdisappointment

84- Elnenny moved to Europe --- the same time as Mohammed Salah. شرق الاسكندرية
Ⓐin Ⓑ on Ⓒat Ⓓby

85- The film that I watched last night is based ----- a true story. أسوان
Ⓐon Ⓑ in Ⓒat Ⓓinto

86- Blood -- is the process of putting blood into the body after an injury. شمال الجيزة
Ⓐtransplants Ⓑ transfusion Ⓒpressure Ⓓdonation

87- He helps poor people in his area. He is known for his ------. أسيوط – أبنوب
Ⓐstupidity Ⓑ generosity Ⓒsociety Ⓓreality

88- He works for an international ------ that helps poor people in Africa. أسوان - دراو
Ⓐmaker Ⓑ provider Ⓒpresentation Ⓓorganization

89- ------------- are important to villagers, but they often go missing. المنيا - ملوي

Ⓐ Kettle Ⓑ Cattle Ⓒ Battle Ⓓ Little

90- Farmers usually care about their -------. They feed them well. دمياط - الروضة

Ⓐ livestock Ⓑ villagers Ⓒ planets Ⓓ kettles

91- The police managed to -------- down the criminal. الغربية – غرب طنطا

Ⓐ track Ⓑ tick Ⓒ trek Ⓓ truck

92- Two members of the hunting ------were arrested for killing animals. البحيرة–كفر الدوار

Ⓐ party Ⓑ monitor Ⓒ livestock Ⓓ cattle

93- The role of a / an ------- is to study living things. القليوبية – القناطر الخيرية

Ⓐ chemist Ⓑ biologist Ⓒ archeologist Ⓓ artist

94- Try to be a good member of your ------------. سوهاج - المنشاة

Ⓐ community Ⓑ material Ⓒ destination Ⓓ ecotourism

95- Adam was --------- marine life from a boat. غرب الاسكندرية

Ⓐ mentoring Ⓑ monitoring Ⓒ meaning Ⓓ sailing

96- The child's parents or----must give their agreement before she has the operation. سوهاج - طهطا

Ⓐ monitors Ⓑ donors Ⓒ guardians Ⓓ designers

97- We should encourage students to ------ their goals in life. البحيرة - الرحمانية

Ⓐ score Ⓑ achieve Ⓒ arrive Ⓓ get

98- She is really kind. She showed much ----with my difficult situation. الدقهلية - السنبلاوين

Ⓐ donation Ⓑ empathy Ⓒ admiration Ⓓ charitable

99- The police found a vital ------ to the girl's disappearance. سوهاج - البلينا

Ⓐ crew Ⓑ glue Ⓒ clue Ⓓ secret

100- We should all work together to ------- our environment. الجيزة - العجوزة

Ⓐ predict Ⓑ endanger Ⓒ protect Ⓓ destroy

101- When the lion paw ---is discovered in the soil, it is a sign that the lion is close. المنيا - مغاغة

Ⓐ signal Ⓑ remark Ⓒ print Ⓓ signature

102- The factories in the new cities will ---------- a large number of youth. أسوان - إدفو

Ⓐ follow Ⓑ employ Ⓒ donate Ⓓ hunt

103- The word -------- is antonymous to wild. سوهاج - المراغة

Ⓐ dangerous Ⓑ young Ⓒ old Ⓓ tame

104- My young brother is interested ---- be a professional footballer. أسيوط – أبو تيج

Ⓐ in Ⓑ on Ⓒ to Ⓓ of

105- To cope with developed countries,we need more experts------different fields. الغربية – كفر الزيات

Ⓐ on Ⓑ in Ⓒ at Ⓓ all mentioned

106- If something ----------- wrong with the car, call the garage. الاسماعيلية

Ⓐ goes Ⓑ does Ⓒ makes Ⓓ has

107- Lion Guardians ------- an organization based in Kenya. سوهاج - البلينا

Ⓐ are Ⓑ is Ⓒ were Ⓓ have been

108- Success in life is based ------ hard work and determination. أسيوط - الفتح

Ⓐ on Ⓑ in Ⓒ at Ⓓ from

109- The loss of his job ------------ a negative impact on him. الجيزة - الدقي

Ⓐ had Ⓑ took Ⓒ provide Ⓓ did

110- Egypt has great --------------- all over the world. الشرقية – الصالحية الجديدة

Ⓐ disregard Ⓑ prestige Ⓒ disrespect Ⓓ indignity

111- Before the operation, the doctor should check the blood ------ of the patient. أسيوط - منفلوط

Ⓐ treasure Ⓑ pleasure Ⓒ measure Ⓓ pressure

112- The word "------------" can be used as a verb and as a noun. أسيوط – منفلوط

Ⓐ employ Ⓑ admire Ⓒ speedy Ⓓ desire

113- --------- is the protection of natural life. الشرقية – الصالحية الجديدة

Ⓐ Conservation Ⓑ Reservation Ⓒ Organization Ⓓ Transportation

114- ----------------- is a type of holiday that doesn't damage the natural environment. البحيرة - رشيد

Ⓐ Ecosystem Ⓑ Ecotourism Ⓒ Conservation Ⓓ Impact

115- ---------- means in danger of disappearing forever. الأقصر

Ⓐ Crowded Ⓑ Endangered Ⓒ Lean Ⓓ Dangerous

116- Things that are used for making or doing something are -----------. أسيوط - منفلوط

Ⓐ awards Ⓑ opportunities Ⓒ weeds Ⓓ materials

117- A / An --------------- is someone who works to protect animals, plants etc. or to protect old buildings. القاهرة - النزهة

Ⓐ pharmacist Ⓑ physiatrist Ⓒ ecotourist Ⓓ conservationist

118- ------------ is an adjective which means unusual or strange. أسيوط - أبنوب

Ⓐ Toxic Ⓑ Exotic Ⓒ Realistic Ⓓ Fantastic

119- ------------- is the operation of moving an organ or piece of skin etc. from a person to another. القليوبية – شبين القناطر

Ⓐ Pressure Ⓑ Transplant Ⓒ Transport Ⓓ Transform

120- A --- is a person who people can look up to and try to be like them. أسيوط - الفتح

Ⓐ rule model Ⓑ role model Ⓒ role modal Ⓓ roll model

121- A / An ---------- is someone who is legally responsible for looking after someone or something. شمال الجيزة

Ⓐ biologist Ⓑ guardian Ⓒ hunter Ⓓ admirer

A1 Choose The Correct Answer from a , b , c or d (14 marks):

1- He got used to ---------------- in an office. غرب القاهرة
Ⓐwork Ⓑ works Ⓒworked Ⓓ working

2- Why ------------ millions of people go to America in the 19th century? بور سعيد
Ⓐdid Ⓑ do Ⓒdoes Ⓓ have

3- My grandfather always ------------ to work when he was young. جنوب السويس
Ⓐwalk Ⓑ walks Ⓒwalked Ⓓ has walked

4- We can't go home by bus. The last bus ------- thirty seconds ago. بني سويف ناصر
Ⓐleft Ⓑ has left Ⓒhave left Ⓓ will leave

5- He ------------- to sit down until he had apologized. البحيرة - التحرير
Ⓐdidn't allow Ⓑ don't allow Ⓒwas allowed Ⓓ wasn't allowed

6- Who ----------------? بني سويف - إهناسيا
Ⓐ were the complaints made by Ⓑ did you make the complaints
Ⓒ were you made the complaints Ⓓwas the complaint made

7- People used to be helpful but now they ------------. قنا – نجع حمادي
Ⓐdon't Ⓑ haven't Ⓒwon't Ⓓ aren't

8- Before joining the university, I ----------- living away from my family. سوهاج - ساقلتة
Ⓐused Ⓑ didn't use to Ⓒused to Ⓓ wasn't used to

9- I'd rather you ----------- out alone late at night. الدقهلية - دكرنس
Ⓐhaven't gone Ⓑ not to go Ⓒdidn't go Ⓓ not going

10- At the age of five, I ---------- to swim. أسوان - إدفو
Ⓐleaned Ⓑ learn Ⓒhave leaned Ⓓ was learned

11- She -------------- the money she needed. المنوفية – بركة السبع
Ⓐwasn't given Ⓑ didn't give Ⓒgave Ⓓ gives

12- He used to be calm, but now he ----------------. الدقهلية – منية النصر
Ⓐdoesn't Ⓑ isn't Ⓒis Ⓓ does

13- As a boy, Mr Mohamed ------------ for his good behaviour. أسوان - إدفو
Ⓐ used to be praised Ⓑ was praising
Ⓒ used to praise Ⓓpraised

14- I --------- out of the boat when I dropped my camera. جنوب السويس
Ⓐwas leaning Ⓑ have leant Ⓒlean Ⓓ am leaning

15- I ----- my room when Mariam came to see me, so she offered to help me. شربين
Ⓐwas decorated Ⓑ 'd decorated Ⓒdecorated Ⓓ was decorating

16- While --------- the experiment, Ahmed fell and injured his hand. غرب القاهرة
Ⓐwas doing Ⓑ were doing Ⓒdoing Ⓓ do

17- On seeing the fire, the man ------------- the fire brigade. بني سويف - ناصر
Ⓐhad called Ⓑ was called Ⓒwas calling Ⓓ called

18- ------------- working hours, employees mustn't use mobiles. قنا – نجع حمادي
ⒶWhile Ⓑ When ⒸDuring Ⓓ Why

19- While I ------- at home, my uncle suddenly knocked on the door. الدقهلية - دكرنس
Ⓐwas Ⓑ am Ⓒwas being Ⓓ will be

20- I didn't hear the telephone ----------- I was having a shower. الغربية - السنطة
Ⓐso Ⓑ since Ⓒat Ⓓ but

21- ---------------- Alexandria, I met my friend by chance. الدقهلية – منية النصر
ⒶWhile Ⓑ During ⒸWhile in Ⓓ Just as

22- While ------------, the baby was laughing to the doctor. بني سويف - ناصر
Ⓐ examining Ⓑ was examining
Ⓒ being examined Ⓓexamined

23- While -------------, I was staying in another room. بني سويف - إهناسيا
Ⓐ my room was being decorated Ⓑ my room was decorating
Ⓒ decorated my room Ⓓwas my room being decorated

24- At 7 o'clock yesterday, my son ---------- his homework. شمال الجيزة
Ⓐhad done Ⓑ was doing Ⓒwere doing Ⓓ was done

25- I'd rather you ------------ this car. It's a bargain. الجيزة - الوراق
Ⓐbuy Ⓑ to buy Ⓒbought Ⓓ will buy

26- My uncle ----------- as a shop assistant for years. He is now a worker in a factory. الدقهلية - الجمالية
Ⓐhave worked Ⓑ has worked Ⓒworked Ⓓ had work

27- I -------------- on a picnic with my family two days ago. الجيزة - العجوزة
Ⓐgo Ⓑ goes Ⓒwent Ⓓ was going

28- Nasser ------------- to leave until he had apologized. البحيرة – كفر الدوار
Ⓐwasn't allowed Ⓑ was allowed Ⓒdidn't allow Ⓓ doesn't allow

29- It rarely -------- in the Western Desert in the past millennium. أسوان كوم أمبو
Ⓐrain Ⓑ rains Ⓒrained Ⓓ raining

30- What time -------- the break start in this school? بني سويف - الواسطي
Ⓐdo Ⓑ is Ⓒhas Ⓓ does

31- The young men ---------- to be field biologists. سوهاج - المراغة
Ⓐteach Ⓑ teaches Ⓒare taught Ⓓ is taught

32- He ---------- hard work. He is strong. البحيرة – أبو المطامير
Ⓐused to Ⓑ didn't use to Ⓒgets used to Ⓓ uses

33- She --------- stays up late on school days. أسوان – كوم امبو
Ⓐdoesn't Ⓑ didn't Ⓒhasn't Ⓓ never

34- Kareem used to play chess, but now he -----------------. المنيا
Ⓐdoesn't Ⓑ isn't Ⓒhasn't Ⓓ wasn't

35- My colleagues and I usually ------------ breakfast together. الفيوم - ابشواي
Ⓐhas Ⓑ have Ⓒare having Ⓓ have had

36- The community -------------- to look after wild animals. أسيوط – أبو تيج
Ⓐencourages Ⓑ encouraged Ⓒencouraging Ⓓ is encouraged

37- When I was in Alexandria, I always -------- to the beach. سوهاج – المنشاة
Ⓐgo Ⓑ went Ⓒhave gone Ⓓ will go

38- Don't go out until your work --------------. الغربية - السنطة
Ⓐdoes Ⓑ did Ⓒwill do Ⓓ is done

39- Father is used to buying sweets for us. This sentence means this -----. أسيوط
Ⓐ no longer happens Ⓑ never happened
Ⓒ is a present habit Ⓓwas a past habit

40- My car -------------- twice a year. أسيوط – منفلوط
Ⓐserviced Ⓑ was servicing Ⓒis serviced Ⓓ services

41- He never ----------- with his friends. he feels lonely. أسيوط - أبنوب
Ⓐspeak Ⓑ speaks Ⓒspeaking Ⓓ to speak

42- My uncle -------- in 1970. الاسماعيلية
Ⓐborn Ⓑ was born Ⓒbear Ⓓ bears

43- Nesma ------- late when she was young. she no longer does that now. الاقصر
Ⓐ usually sleeps Ⓑ is used to sleeping
Ⓒ used to sleep Ⓓwas usually slept

44- Food is ---- well for my grandfather whose teeth are weak. برج العرب-الاسكندرية
Ⓐ is always cooked Ⓑ always cook
Ⓒis always cooking Ⓓhave always cooked

45- Yesterday, we ---------- some beautiful fish in the Red Sea.
كوم امبو – مدرسة أحمد موسي للبنات
Ⓐsaw Ⓑ were seeing Ⓒsee Ⓓ have seen

46- teaching students of mixed abilities. بني سويف – إهناسيا
Ⓐ Get you use to Ⓑ Have you use to
Ⓒ Are you used to ⒹDid you use to

47- One of the Egyptian scientists ----- awarded the Nobel Prize in 2010.
القاهرة الجديدة
Ⓐwas Ⓑ has been Ⓒwere Ⓓ have been

48- He committed the crime and -------------- away. الفيوم - ابشواي
Ⓐruns Ⓑ ran Ⓒrun Ⓓ running

49- The High Dam ------------ in Aswan creating the biggest artificial lake artificial lake in the world. أسوان – أحمد طه حسين المشتركة
Ⓐbuilt Ⓑ has built Ⓒhas been built Ⓓ was built

50- My friend --------- me an email a short time ago. الاسماعيلية
Ⓐsent Ⓑ is sending Ⓒhas sent Ⓓ sends

51- We'd rather you ------------- us tomorrow. الاسماعيلية
Ⓐare phoning Ⓑ phoning Ⓒwill phone Ⓓ phoned

52- It's high time we ------------- home. القاهرة الجديدة
Ⓐgo Ⓑ have gone Ⓒwent Ⓓ going

53- When I visit a foreign country, I'd rather ----------in a good hotel. الفيوم – ابشواي
Ⓐstayed Ⓑ stay Ⓒstaying Ⓓ can stay

54- While we ------------ on our holiday, we played football a lot. الاقصر
Ⓐhave been Ⓑ were Ⓒwere being Ⓓ being

55- I couldn't answer the phone because I ---------------. الشهيد سيد زكريا الثانوية المشتركة
Ⓐpraying Ⓑ was praying Ⓒprayed Ⓓ have prayed

56- While Rokaya was cooking lunch, her brother -----------. الشرقية
Ⓐhad slept Ⓑ sleeping Ⓒhas slept Ⓓ was sleeping

57- When I was in Sharm El-Sheikh, I -------- to the beach a lot. الفيوم – يوسف كحك
Ⓐhave gone Ⓑ was going Ⓒwould go Ⓓ went

58- We ---------- an interesting film last night. الشهيد سيد زكريا المشتركة
Ⓐwatched Ⓑ had watched Ⓒwatch Ⓓ have watched

59- When he was on holiday, he ----------- a lot of photos. الخليفة والمقطم
Ⓐtakes Ⓑ have taken Ⓒtook Ⓓ has taken

60- While ----------- the street, Amira saw her friend. الاسماعيلية
Ⓐhad crossed Ⓑ crossing Ⓒbeing crossed Ⓓ was being crossed

61- ----------- Alexandria, we met many of our old friends. الاسماعيلية
ⒶWhile in Ⓑ While ⒸWhile were Ⓓ While we was

62- I did some shopping during ---------- to Port Said. إدفو الثانوية بنين
Ⓐvisiting Ⓑ a visit Ⓒvisited Ⓓ was visiting

63- While I --------- ill. I lost a lot of weight and became so thin. إدارة الزينية
Ⓐwas Ⓑ was being Ⓒam Ⓓ had been

64- I couldn't hear him because two boys ----- loudly. الفيوم – الشواشنة
Ⓐhave talked Ⓑ had talked Ⓒtalked Ⓓ were talking

65- While I was revising my lessons, my mother ----- dinner. الخليفة والمقطم
Ⓐis preparing Ⓑ prepares Ⓒ had prepared Ⓓ was preparing

66- When I went to the bookshop, the mechanic ---------- my car, so I had to wait. العامرية الثانوية بنات
Ⓐrepaired Ⓑ is repairing Ⓒ had repaired Ⓓ was repairing

67- While Hussein ------------ his homework, the light went out. بور سعيد
Ⓐdid Ⓑ was doing Ⓒ does Ⓓ had done

68- Mohammed Salah is one of the world's ------------ players. الجيزة – العجوزة
Ⓐbetter than Ⓑ least Ⓒthe best Ⓓ best

69- I want to get a carpenter ------------ the front door of my house. سوهاج - ساقلتة
Ⓐfix Ⓑ fixed Ⓒto fix Ⓓ be fixed

70- Ahmed is hard-working, and so -------------. الدقهلية - السنبلاوين
ⒶI do Ⓑ do I ⒸI am Ⓓ am I

71- Please, don't bother me. I'm busy -------- my homework. الفيوم - إبشواي
Ⓐto do Ⓑ did Ⓒdoing Ⓓ to doing

Answer the following questions:

1-Jim describes the captain as a quiet man. Do you agree or disagree? Give a reason for your answer.
2-Which things do you think made the Captain easy to recognize?
3-The Captain's meeting with Black Dog at the Admiral Benbow Inn had a terrible effect on the Captain. Discuss.
4-The message the blind man gave to Bill said, "You have until ten o'clock tonight". What do you think that meant?
5-In your opinion, why were the villagers unwilling to help Jim and his mother?
6-What do you think would have happened if the blind man and his men found Jim and his mother?
7-How do you think Jim and his mother were saved from the eight men?
8-What did Mr Trelawney think they should do about Captain Bill's papers?
9-How do you think the crew found out about the treasure?
10-What dangers do you think the characters might face when they start their journey to find the treasure?



Test On Units 1&2

A) Vocabulary & Structure (16 Marks)

Choose the TWO correct answers out of the FIVE options given (2 marks):

1.The government has implemented strict measures to ensure the -------- of the national parks, aiming to protect biodiversity and natural habitats.
Ⓐ preservation Ⓑ destruction Ⓒ conservation Ⓓ conversation Ⓔ communication

2.The research station was located in an -------- area, far from any human settlements, to minimize environmental impact.
Ⓐ urban Ⓑ remote Ⓒ isolated Ⓓ populated Ⓔ central

Choose The Correct Answer from a , b , c or d (14 marks):

3.The snow leopard is classified as a/an -------- species due to its rapidly declining population in the wild.
Ⓐ plentiful Ⓑ available Ⓒ abundant Ⓓ endangered

4.The kind decided to -------- a significant portion of his wealth to support educational initiatives in poor communities.
Ⓐ donate Ⓑ waste Ⓒ accommodate Ⓓ divide

5.Attending the well-known university added a great deal of -------- to her academic and professional profile.
Ⓐ location Ⓑ shame Ⓒ prestige Ⓓ embarrassment

6. The environmental scientists were tasked with -------- the air quality in the city to assess the impact of new regulations.
   Ⓐ ignoring Ⓑ monitoring Ⓒ neglecting Ⓓ polluting

7. The company is committed to developing -------- business practices that minimize environmental impact and promote long-term ecological balance.
   Ⓐ sustainable Ⓑ temporary Ⓒ harmful Ⓓ useless

8. While I -------- at the supermarket, I saw an old friend from high school.
   Ⓐ was being Ⓑ was Ⓒ had been Ⓓ have been

9. In ancient times, people --------- access to electricity.
   Ⓐ weren't having Ⓑ haven't had Ⓒ hadn't had Ⓓ didn't have

10. When I was a child, I ------------- outside every day after school.
   Ⓐ never play Ⓑ used to play Ⓒ had played Ⓓ am used to playing

11. Every morning, she wakes up at 6 AM and -------- for a run.
   Ⓐ goes Ⓑ went Ⓒ has gone Ⓓ was going

12. A minor earthquake occurred at 2:07 A.M. on January 3. Most of the people in the village ------------ at the time and didn't even know it had occurred until the next morning.
   Ⓐ sleep Ⓑ had slept Ⓒ slept Ⓓ were sleeping

13. The study shows that an average --------- about 7,000 words per day.
   Ⓐ has spoken Ⓑ spoke Ⓒ was speaking Ⓓ speaks

14. I read an interesting book ----------- my flight to Japan.
   Ⓐ during Ⓑ while Ⓒ when Ⓓ as

15. Which of the following sentences is correct:
   Ⓐ While driving to work, a car accident was seen.
   Ⓑ A car accident was seen when driving to work.
   Ⓒ While driving to work, I saw a car accident.
   Ⓓ During driving to work, a car accident was seen.

16. "May I speak to Dr. Ali, please?"
   "I'm sorry, he ----------- a patient at the moment. Can I help you?"
   Ⓐ was seeing Ⓑ has seen Ⓒ sees Ⓓ is seeing

B) Reading (7 Marks)

Read the following passage, then answer the questions:

Studying history is important for many reasons. It helps us understand how past events have shaped the present. By learning about different cultures, wars, and inventions, we can see how they influence our lives today. For example, understanding the causes of World War II can help us prevent future conflicts.

History teaches us valuable lessons. We can learn from the mistakes and successes of people in the past. This knowledge can guide us in making better

decisions in our own lives. For instance, studying the civil rights movement can inspire us to fight for equality and justice.

History helps us appreciate different cultures and perspectives. By learning about the traditions and beliefs of people from different times and places, we become more open-minded and respectful. This can lead to a more peaceful and connected world.

Studying history is not just about memorizing dates and facts. It is about understanding the world and our place in it. It helps us learn from the past, make better choices in the present, and build a better future.

A1 Choose The Correct Answer from a , b , c or d

17. Why is studying history important?
   Ⓐ It helps us understand the future.
   Ⓑ It helps us understand how past events have shaped the present.
   Ⓒ It helps us forget the past.
   Ⓓ It helps us memorize dates and facts.
18. What can we learn from studying history?
   Ⓐ Only about wars.
   Ⓑ Only about inventions.
   Ⓒ Valuable lessons from past mistakes and successes.
   Ⓓ Nothing useful.
19. How can understanding the causes of World War II help us?
   Ⓐ It can help us start new wars.
   Ⓑ It can help us prevent future conflicts.
   Ⓒ It can help us forget about wars.
   Ⓓ It can help us invent new weapons.
20. The underlined words could be replaced by ---------.
   Ⓐ avoid Ⓑ ignore Ⓒ result from Ⓓ result in
21. How does history help us appreciate different cultures?
   Ⓐ By learning about traditions and beliefs of people from different places.
   Ⓑ By ignoring other cultures.
   Ⓒ By focusing only on our own culture.
   Ⓓ By memorizing dates and facts.
22. What is the main idea of studying history according to the text?
   Ⓐ Memorizing dates and facts.
   Ⓑ Understanding the world and our place in it.
   Ⓒ Forgetting the past.
   Ⓓ Ignoring different cultures.
23. What is one benefit of becoming more open-minded and respectful through studying history?
   Ⓐ It leads to more conflicts.
   Ⓑ It leads to a more peaceful and connected world.
   Ⓒ It makes us forget our own culture.
   Ⓓ It makes us memorize more dates.

C) Translation (4 Marks)

Choose The Correct English translation from a , b , c or d (2 marks)

24. يجب أن يتبرع الناس بالدم لمساعدة الأشخاص الذين تعرضوا لإصابات بالغة أو الذين يحتاجون إلى عمليات نقل الدم بسبب مرض طويل الأمد.

Ⓐ People should donate blood to help people if they have been badly injured or they need blood transplants because they have a long-term illness.
Ⓑ People should donate blood to help people or they have been badly injured or they need blood transplants because they have a long-term illness.
Ⓒ People should donate blood to help people if they have been badly injured or they need blood transplants because they have a short-term illness.
Ⓓ People should donate blood to help people if they have been badly injured or they need organ transplants because they have a long-term illness.

Choose The Correct Arabic translation from a , b , c or d (2 marks)

25. Orangutans are large apes which live in Indonesia. They live in the forests and eat fruit, leaves and insects. They can live for 50 years.

Ⓐ إنسان الغاب هي قردة متوحشة تعيش في إندونيسيا. وهي تعيش في الغابات وتأكل الفاكهة وأوراق الشجر والحشرات. ويمكن أن تبقى على قيد الحياة لمدة 50 عاماً.
Ⓑ إنسان الغاب هي قردة ضخمة تعيش في الهنـد. وهي تعيش في الغابات وتأكل الفاكهة وأوراق الشجر والحشرات. ويمكن أن تبقى على قيد الحياة لمدة 50 عاماً.
Ⓒ إنسان الغاب هي قردة ضخمة تعيش في إندونيسيا. وهي تعيش في السهول وتأكل الفاكهة وأوراق الشجر والحشرات. ويمكن أن تبقى على قيد الحياة لمدة 50 عاماً.
Ⓓ إنسان الغاب هي قردة ضخمة تعيش في إندونيسيا. وهي تعيش في الغابات وتأكل الفاكهة وأوراق الشجر والحشرات. ويمكن أن تبقى على قيد الحياة لمدة 50 عاماً.

D) Novel (1.5 Marks)

Answer the Following Questions

26. How do you think the death of Jim's father affected him?
27. What dangers do you think the characters might face when they start their journey to find the treasure?
28. How do you think Jim would feel about leaving his mother and joining the men to look for the treasure?

Write an essay of about (150) words on the following topic: (3.5 marks)

How to reduce road accidents

A1 Revision (Units 3 & 4)

Vocabulary

A1 Choose the TWO correct answers out of the FIVE options given (2 marks):

1. The lawyer was an honest man, so we felt safe. The antonyms of the word "honest" are --------------- and -------------------. المنيا - مطاي
Ⓐ trustful Ⓑ deceitful Ⓒ miserable Ⓓ insincere Ⓔ sincere

2. Samir is a very honest person. The word "honest" is the synonym of --------. المنوفية - منوف
Ⓐ novel Ⓑ reliable Ⓒ available Ⓓ trusted Ⓔ crazy

3. The miserable hungry look on the face of the orphan touched our hearts. The antonyms of the word "miserable" are ----------- and ------------. أسوان – كوم امبو
Ⓐ cheerful Ⓑ wretched Ⓒ upset Ⓓ merry Ⓔ depressed

4. The driver was fined because he had ------------- the traffic law. جنوب الجيزة
Ⓐ issued Ⓑ broken Ⓒ kept Ⓓ disobeyed Ⓔ supported

5. I have a terrible feeling that we're going to miss the plane. "Horrible" is a synonym for ---------------- and -------------------. الاسماعيلية
Ⓐ active Ⓑ terrible Ⓒ awful Ⓓ terrific Ⓔ impossible

6. She is a --------------- old woman who complains about everything. أسوان - دراو
Ⓐ cheerful Ⓑ miserable Ⓒ happy Ⓓ glad Ⓔ depressed

7. When something is common, this means it is ---------------. الجيزة – منشأة القناطر
Ⓐ rare Ⓑ unusual Ⓒ usual Ⓓ widespread Ⓔ uncommon

8. She does a lot of voluntary work for the Red Crescent. "Voluntary" is an antonym for --------------- and ------------------. الاسماعيلية
Ⓐ optional Ⓑ willing Ⓒ obligatory Ⓓ unpaid Ⓔ compulsory

9. The government aims to improve public services. The word "improve" can be replaced by -----------------. أسوان - إدفو
Ⓐ enhance Ⓑ spurn Ⓒ decline Ⓓ damage Ⓔ develop

10. In a charity, the poor are looked after and helped for ----------. البحيرة – إيتاي البارود
Ⓐ free Ⓑ much money Ⓒ some money Ⓓ no money Ⓔ cash money

11. You can depend on him to do this job. He is -----------------. أسيوط - أبنوب
Ⓐ lying Ⓑ honest Ⓒ dishonest Ⓓ truthful Ⓔ unreliable

12. He must be happy because he has --------------- his final exams. الاسماعيلية – القنكرة غرب
Ⓐ passed Ⓑ succeeded Ⓒ succeeded in Ⓓ failed Ⓔ managed to

13. Check your internet connection, please. "Connection" is opposite in meaning to --------------- and ---------------------.
Ⓐ contact Ⓑ disconnection Ⓒ touch Ⓓ separation Ⓔ interaction

14. I haven't decided yet which club I should -----------------. أسيوط – أبو تيج
Ⓐ join Ⓑ member Ⓒ apply Ⓓ support Ⓔ attend

15. I think I'll take your ------------- and buy the blue shirt. الدقهلية - نبروة
Ⓐ ability Ⓑ time Ⓒ suggestion Ⓓ means Ⓔ advice

16. You shouldn't avoid your problems. The antonyms of "avoid" in this sentence are ---------------- and -----------------. دمياط - الروضة
Ⓐ ignore Ⓑ confront Ⓒ follow Ⓓ improve Ⓔ face

17. Tourism enables us to see ------------- of customs and traditions around the world.
Ⓐ anxiety Ⓑ variety Ⓒ society Ⓓ vacancy Ⓔ diversity

18. I was --------- when my computer stopped working properly. الاسماعيلية – أبو صرير
Ⓐ pleased Ⓑ careful Ⓒ furious Ⓓ glad Ⓔ angry

19. This room has under floor heating, isn't it wonderful? The antonyms of the word "heating" are --------------- and ---------------. الاسماعيلية – أبو صوير
Ⓐ warming Ⓑ cooling Ⓒ signing Ⓓ deleting Ⓔ freezing

20. Good people never ---------------, ----------- or tell lies. بني سويف - إهناسيا
Ⓐ behave Ⓑ cheat Ⓒ bully Ⓓ advance Ⓔ communicate

21. It's a crime to cheat others. The synonyms of the word "cheat" are ----------- and --------------------. الاسطندرية – المنتزه أول
Ⓐ cheat Ⓑ deceive Ⓒ trick Ⓓ shake Ⓔ shock

22. Smoking has bad effects on health. The noun "effects" here is the antonym of ---------. أسوان - إدفو
Ⓐ causes Ⓑ outcomes Ⓒ results Ⓓ reasons Ⓔ products

23. What are the ------------- and --------- of the internet? المنيا - ملوي
Ⓐ merits Ⓑ danger Ⓒ valueless Ⓓ costs Ⓔ disadvantages

24. I thanked my sister when she -------------- me to use her mobile. سوهاج - المنشأة
Ⓐ allowed Ⓑ let Ⓒ borrowed Ⓓ permitted Ⓔ warned

A1 Choose The Correct Answer from a , b , c or d (14 marks):

1- ----------- are money that you must give to someone. الغربية – غرب المحلة
Ⓐ Slices Ⓑ Debts Ⓒ Cards Ⓓ Roots

2- A ---------------- is a person who buys and sells a lot of goods. الجيزة – الصف
Ⓐ writer Ⓑ merchant Ⓒ volunteer Ⓓ miser

3- A / An is a person who commits a crime. أسيوط - أبنوب
Ⓐ lawyer Ⓑ criminal Ⓒ engineer Ⓓ archaeologist

4- ---------------- is a job we do for no money. القليوبية – القناطر الخيرية
Ⓐ Paid work Ⓑ Hard work Ⓒ Work force Ⓓ Voluntary work

5- "------------------" means the beliefs, customs and traditions. المنيا - العدوة
Ⓐ Capture Ⓑ Creature Ⓒ Religion Ⓓ Culture

6- An opinion someone gives to help you is a piece of ------------. الجيزة - الصف
Ⓐ advice Ⓑ advise Ⓒ noticeboard Ⓓ connection

7- When you use your muscles to scare someone, this called -------.
القليوبية – القناطر الخيرية
Ⓐ tolerance Ⓑ patience Ⓒ bullying Ⓓ kindness

8- A / An ------------- is the effect that an action or a person has on someone or something. البحيرة - إدكو
Ⓐimpact Ⓑ advantage Ⓒlettuce Ⓓ load

9- A / An ------------- is someone who hurts or frightens someone who is smaller or less powerful. أسوان - إدفو
Ⓐexpert Ⓑ bully Ⓒrole model Ⓓ archaeologist

10- I ---------life to the staff at the hospital who did their best to save me. أسوان - إدفو
Ⓐowe Ⓑ give Ⓒendanger Ⓓ rescue

11- His performance was ---------. We all clapped for him. الاسماعيلية
Ⓐboring Ⓑ amazed Ⓒamazing Ⓓ terrifying

12- Charitable organizations should help those who are forced to fall in -----------.
الدقهلية - بلقاس
Ⓐdebt Ⓑ shift Ⓒdrift Ⓓ gift

13- She tried a uniform but felt she was too ------------- to risk.
Ⓐplump Ⓑ deaf Ⓒdumb Ⓓ blind

14- Criminals should go to -------------- to protect the society from them.
الجيزة – السادس من أكتوبر
Ⓐprison Ⓑ hospital Ⓒhotel Ⓓ workshop

15- He -------------- his living as a carpenter. الدقهلية - الجمالية
Ⓐgains Ⓑ wins Ⓒbeats Ⓓ earns

16- Your performance is -----------! Nobody has given you a good mark. شمال الجيزة
Ⓐmiserable Ⓑ amazing Ⓒfantastic Ⓓ fine

17- We should avoid buying from greedy -------- who raise prices illegally. الاسماعيلية
Ⓐmerchants Ⓑ shoppers Ⓒcustomers Ⓓ buyers

18- He had a ---------- face as he had been working all day. أسيوط - الفتح
Ⓐtiring-looking Ⓑ tired-looking Ⓒtired-looked Ⓓ tiring-looked

19- We always ---------- people who work hard. جنوب سيناء - الطور
Ⓐinsult Ⓑ award Ⓒask Ⓓ reward

20- My grandfather was a great ----------------. When we were children, we would listen to his tales for hours. كفر الشيخ - الرياض
Ⓐstoryteller Ⓑ poet Ⓒplaywright Ⓓ dancer

21- From the sad look on her face, I --------------- that there's something wrong.
البحيرة - الدلنجات
Ⓐreviewed Ⓑ recognised Ⓒrealised Ⓓ reduced

22- Our team ------------- to win; they played very well. الغربية – غرب طنطا
Ⓐreserved Ⓑ denied Ⓒdeserved Ⓓ observed

23- Do you have the needed -------------- to take this new position, Mr Ali? شمال الجيزة
Ⓐskills Ⓑ money Ⓒcharacters Ⓓ communications

24- "We owe much means we are ----------------."   سوهاج - طهطا

Ⓐ doubtful Ⓑ regretful Ⓒ thankful Ⓓ hopeful

25- He's become rather plump since I last saw him. This means he became ------.
الدقهلية - السنبلاوين

Ⓐ taller Ⓑ fitter Ⓒ fatter Ⓓ shorter

26- People who ----------- the law must be punished. الاسماعيلية – القنطرة غرب

Ⓐ break Ⓑ follow Ⓒ make Ⓓ do

27- I think classical songs are ------------------. المنيا

Ⓐ amazed Ⓑ amazing Ⓒ amazingly Ⓓ amaze

28- He is a-------. He has no desire to spend money even on his children. الجيزة - العجوزة

Ⓐ miserable Ⓑ misery Ⓒ miser Ⓓ missing

29- He's borrowed too much money and led a life of ----- since then. البحيرة – إيتاي البارود

Ⓐ miserly Ⓑ miser Ⓒ miserable Ⓓ misery

30- Some plump children look nice. The word "plump" is antonymous with -------.
قنا – نجع حمادي

Ⓐ slender Ⓑ happy Ⓒ deceitful Ⓓ overweight

31- There were no laws in some countries which made people's lives--. شرق الاسكندرية

Ⓐ worse Ⓑ better Ⓒ happy Ⓓ amazing

32- If you spend too much money, you will get ------- debt.   بني سويف - ناصر

Ⓐ worse Ⓑ better Ⓒ happy Ⓓ amazing

33- Do you have any suggestion for ---------- work I can do? أسيوط - أبنوب

Ⓐ vacuum Ⓑ volume Ⓒ volunteer Ⓓ voluntary

34- Every member of the ---------- must respect the freedom of others. سوهاج - البلينا

Ⓐ experience Ⓑ beliefs Ⓒ community Ⓓ merchant

35- The Egyptian Food ------ helps people who haven't got enough money for food.   الجيزة - الصف

Ⓐ Shop Ⓑ Restaurant Ⓒ Bank Ⓓ Kitchen

36- She enjoys listening to the music of other ----------.   المنوفية - تلا

Ⓐ agricultural Ⓑ agriculture Ⓒ cultures Ⓓ cultural

37- The green colour of trees usually comes in ------------ with spring. الدقهلية - أجا

Ⓐ cooperation Ⓑ corporation Ⓒ association Ⓓ competition

38- It is the role of --------- to give advice to young people.   الاسكندرية – برج العرب

Ⓐ teenagers Ⓑ adults Ⓒ teens Ⓓ infants

39- Swimming with dolphins was an unforgettable -------- for her. الدقهلية - طلخا

Ⓐ experiment Ⓑ expire Ⓒ expert Ⓓ experience

40- She took a course to ---------- her skills in programming.

Ⓐ move Ⓑ remove Ⓒ disapprove Ⓓ improve

41- Does the price of the car ------------ sales tax?   الاسكندرية – برج العرب

Ⓐ contain Ⓑ include Ⓒ share Ⓓ consist

42- This job requires a lot of --------- which is necessary. الاسماعيلية – القنطرة غرب
Ⓐexperiments Ⓑ experiences Ⓒexperts Ⓓ experience

43- I followed the recipe exactly, but something ---------- wrong with the cake. الدقهلية - طلخا
Ⓐdid Ⓑ made Ⓒgot Ⓓ went

44- Do you have any suggestions for the voluntary work I could ------? دمياط - السرو
Ⓐdo Ⓑ make Ⓒrefuse Ⓓ think

45- Amal suffered from many -------- problems during her childhood. البحيرة - النوبارية
Ⓐhealthy Ⓑ health Ⓒdeath Ⓓ earth

46- The inventions and discoveries of our great scientists have --------- a difference to our lives. الجيزة - العجوزة
Ⓐdone Ⓑ played Ⓒmade Ⓓ paid

47- Every time I ---------- a suggestion at work, my boss overrides it. الدقهلية - بلقاس
Ⓐmake Ⓑ take Ⓒdo Ⓓ get

48- Which company do you work ---------------? بور سعيد – بور فؤاد
Ⓐup Ⓑ off Ⓒfor Ⓓ out

49- It is not always easy to -------------- new friends nowadays. جنوب بور سعيد
Ⓐdo Ⓑ take Ⓒmake Ⓓ give

50- I ------------- you an apology. I'm afraid I forgot to send Amanda that report. الاسماعيلية – أبو صرير
Ⓐowl Ⓑ roar Ⓒown Ⓓ owe

51- He has been doing three jobs to get out of --------------. أسيوط - منفلوط
Ⓐdebt Ⓑ debit Ⓒdoubt Ⓓ count

52- My father -------------- a good salary. الاسكندرية - المنتزه
Ⓐbeats Ⓑ earns Ⓒgains Ⓓ wins

53- The results of the exam will be pinned on the school ------. الاسكندرية – برج العرب
Ⓐplayground Ⓑ dairy Ⓒnoticeboard Ⓓ activity

54- There should be some kind of ---- between you and your relatives. كفر الشيخ - بيلا
Ⓐconservation Ⓑ condensation Ⓒpollution Ⓓ communication

55- It is believed that there is a --- between pollution and the death of trees. أبو تيج
Ⓐcollection Ⓑ connection Ⓒtradition Ⓓ communication

56- Ask for your teacher's --------- on how to prepare for the exam. القاهرة - المرج
Ⓐadvise Ⓑ advises Ⓒadvisor Ⓓ advice

57- Most people take clean water for -----, but not all places have it. أسيوط – أبو تيج
Ⓐgranted Ⓑ given Ⓒhaving Ⓓ done

58- Consult your dictionary if you can't ---------- a word correctly. الجيزة – الشيخ زايد
Ⓐproduce Ⓑ pollute Ⓒpronounce Ⓓ answer

59- Use electronic dictionaries to know the ------- of new words. البحيرة – كفر الدوار
Ⓐproduction Ⓑ population Ⓒsalutation Ⓓ pronunciation

60- It is know that working hard is --------------- to stress. الاسكندرية – برج العرب

Ⓐconnected Ⓑ contacted Ⓒcommented Ⓓ communicated

61- Most of the world's ----------- live in cities. بني سويف - إهناسيا

Ⓐproduction Ⓑ population Ⓒpollution Ⓓ pronunciation

62- Our teacher always ------ us to study hard to get high marks. الاسماعيلية – أبو صوير

Ⓐadvised Ⓑ devise Ⓒdevice Ⓓ advice

63- I was ---------------- that I got the best marks in the exam. الفيوم - سنورس

Ⓐasked Ⓑ advised Ⓒperformed Ⓓ informed

64- The ------------- of solar energy depends on light from the sun. البحيرة - دمنهور

Ⓐproduction Ⓑ population Ⓒsalutation Ⓓ pronunciation

65- The old family house is ------------- by grandparents. الأقصر - إسنا

Ⓐpolluted Ⓑ populated Ⓒpollution Ⓓ population

66- It is important to respect the --------- of opinions and ideas, even if they are different from yours. الدقهلية - السنبلاوين

Ⓐdiversity Ⓑ leader Ⓒfriendship Ⓓ punctuation

67- Some parents have bad memories of their own --------- years. قنا - قوص

Ⓐteenage Ⓑ teenager Ⓒmarvellous Ⓓ splendid

68- Please, don't add your ------------ details to a website. الدقهلية - السنبلاوين

Ⓐperson Ⓑ personality Ⓒpersonal Ⓓ persons

69- This question is -------------; you can leave it. البحيرة - الدلنجات

Ⓐcompulsory Ⓑ easy Ⓒsocial Ⓓ optional

70- He is wearing ---------- new clothes. I like them. البحيرة – أبو المطامير

Ⓐcoal Ⓑ call Ⓒcool Ⓓ clay

71- If you want to ----------- good health, avoid smoking. أسوان - إدفو

Ⓐfollow Ⓑ be Ⓒenjoy Ⓓ having

72- Did you form any close ----------- while you were at school. البحيرة - رشيد

Ⓐfriendly Ⓑ a friend Ⓒfriendships Ⓓ friends'

73- I don't know the reason ------- his frequent absence these days. الجيزة - العجوزة

Ⓐfor Ⓑ with Ⓒwhy Ⓓ at

74- Your kindness is sometimes taken ---------- by people. سوهاج - البلينا

Ⓐfor granted Ⓑ by granting Ⓒfor granting Ⓓ by granted

75- My sister is always shy and finds it difficult to ------ friends. الجيزة – منشأة القناطر

Ⓐgive Ⓑ make Ⓒdo Ⓓ look

76- The novel ---------- in 2005 and then there were many editions. الدقهلية - أجا

Ⓐreceived Ⓑ came out Ⓒpublished Ⓓ introduced

77- Optional and compulsory are ----------------. سوهاج - المنشاة

Ⓐopposites Ⓑ antonyms Ⓒsynonyms Ⓓ A & B

78- Stevenson's "Treasure Island" was a great --------------. أسيوط - الفتح

Ⓐsuccessful Ⓑ success Ⓒsucceed Ⓓ succession

79- Many people feel ----------- when they start a new school. الاسماعيلية – أبو صوير
Ⓐstressed Ⓑ stress Ⓒstressful Ⓓ stressfully

80- "It's taken for granted" means ----------------. البحيرة – إيتاي البارود
Ⓐunfortunately Ⓑ undoubtedly Ⓒunwillingly Ⓓ unsafely

81- We went to a -------------- to buy flowers. سوهاج - المراغة
Ⓐnursery Ⓑ nursing Ⓒplanets Ⓓ plants

82- ------------- are cowards. They only look strong against the weak. أسوان - ادفو
ⒶHeroes Ⓑ Bullies ⒸDonors Ⓓ Merchants

83- We want our students to feel safe at school, so ----- is not allowed.أسوان - دراو
Ⓐnursing Ⓑ bullying Ⓒcheating Ⓓ copying

84- My son is always ------------- by his classmates at school. I'll complain to the headmaster. أسيوط – أبو تيج
Ⓐbullied Ⓑ killed Ⓒimprisoned Ⓓ punished

85- Good people never----- or tell lies. They are respected characters.أسيوط - منفلوط
Ⓐbehave Ⓑ beat Ⓒcheat Ⓓ wear

86- It is always easy to ------------ this village as everyone is friendly. المنيا - مغاغة
Ⓐreward Ⓑ police Ⓒpersuade Ⓓ nurse

87- --------------- is forbidden during the exam. القليوبية - قها
ⒶConnection Ⓑ Nursing ⒸCheating Ⓓ Concentration

88- I can't give you my opinion about this player. I am not --------.الاسكندرية – المنتزه أول
Ⓐconcerned Ⓑ useful Ⓒfortunate Ⓓ favourite

89- My father travelled abroad, so I felt really------- for the first time.المنوفية - منوف
Ⓐonly Ⓑ lonely Ⓒalone Ⓓ scary

90- My company offered to ------ the conference in a five-star hotel. القاهرة - المرج
Ⓐhost Ⓑ guest Ⓒtake Ⓓ express

91- The students engaged in a / an ----------- about climate change. الدقهلية - طلخا
Ⓐdebate Ⓑ translation Ⓒconclusion Ⓓ association

92- She ------------ on her hot soup to make it cool. الدقهلية - السنبلاوين
Ⓐdrank Ⓑ grew Ⓒdrew Ⓓ blew

93- There are some ----- of working abroad as you miss your close friends.بلقاس
Ⓐpros Ⓑ benefits Ⓒcauses Ⓓ disadvantages

94- As ------ as I'm concerned, Maradona is the best football player. أبو صوير-الاسماعيلية
Ⓐsoon Ⓑ far Ⓒmany Ⓓ deep

95- This medicine has a positive ---------- on me. البحيرة - المحمودية
Ⓐeffect Ⓑ affect Ⓒeffective Ⓓ effectiveness

96- The good manager is the one who can get----- well with his employees.إهناسيا
Ⓐup Ⓑ away Ⓒalong Ⓓ off

97- Tourism plays a ------------ role in our national income. أسوان - دراو
Ⓐpositive Ⓑ passive Ⓒnegative Ⓓ destructive

98- It is taken for ---------- that tourism is important for Egypt. أسيوط – أبو تيج
Ⓐa ride Ⓑ a sign Ⓒgranted Ⓓ a joke

99- -------------- with my friends is really important to me. I talk to them as often as I can. الدقهلية – منية النصر
ⒶSecurity Ⓑ Possibility ⒸPassword Ⓓ Communication

100- You should accept the ------------ of opinions about the same subject. Everyone has theirs. الاسماعيلية – أبو صوير
Ⓐdiversity Ⓑ difference Ⓒdifferently Ⓓ diverse

101- She was made ------------ all the house alone. سوهاج - المراغة
Ⓐclean Ⓑ to clean Ⓒcleaning Ⓓ to cleaning

102- Leila usually --------------- twice a year. بني سويف - ناصر
Ⓐchecks her teeth Ⓑget her teeth checked
Ⓒhas her teeth checked Ⓓhas checked her teeth

103- In ----------- time, I will travel to London. أسيوط - منفلوط
Ⓐtwo week Ⓑ two week's Ⓒtwo weeks Ⓓ two weeks'

104- Some people like Al-Ahly team. ---------- like Al-Zamalek. الاسماعيلية – أبو صوير
ⒶAnother Ⓑ Other ⒸOthers Ⓓ The other

105- The dogs parked on seeing ------------- on the water.
Ⓐthemselves Ⓑ himself Ⓒherself Ⓓ itself

106- Surprisingly, the crime was done by a 15- ------- -old boy. البحيرة - رشيد
Ⓐyears Ⓑ year's Ⓒyear Ⓓ years'

Grammar

A1 Choose The Correct Answer from a , b , c or d (14 marks):

1- Ali's been at home for a week now since he -------------- his leg. البحيرة – إيتاي البارود
Ⓐbreaks Ⓑ was broken Ⓒhas broken Ⓓ broke

2- I -------------- in Qena for seven years. سوهاج - المراغة
Ⓐhas lived Ⓑ lives Ⓒhave lived Ⓓ was living

3- Sami ------------------ three coffees so far. البحيرة – أبو المطامير
Ⓐhas drunk Ⓑ drank Ⓒwas drinking Ⓓ drinks

4- ----------- you ever broken your leg? شرق بور سعيد
ⒶDo Ⓑ Has ⒸDid Ⓓ Have

5- Sadly, my aunt has been ill ----------- she was a child. الاسكندرية - المنتزه
Ⓐsince Ⓑ for Ⓒago Ⓓ when

6- Have you finished your task ---------? Wow! You are very quick.الدلنجات
Ⓐyet Ⓑ so far Ⓒalready Ⓓ since

7- Nadeen really loves this book. She ---------- it many times. الدقهلية - شربين
Ⓐis reading Ⓑ has read Ⓒhad read Ⓓ was reading

8- They -------------- finished their work yet. الجيزة - العجوزة
Ⓐdon't Ⓑ haven't Ⓒwon't Ⓓ didn't

9- He---- abroad since his graduation in 2000 and has no desire to return. كوم امبو
Ⓐhave been Ⓑ has gone Ⓒdidn't go Ⓓ will go

10- Scientists ---------- ways to isolate genes in the last few years. الدقهلية - بلقاس
Ⓐwere developing Ⓑdevelops
Ⓒhas developed Ⓓwill develop

11- Ziad is the most intelligent student I have ------------ known. سوهاج - المنشاة
Ⓐever Ⓑ never Ⓒstill Ⓓ rarely

12- My cousin has loved abroad ------------ his childhood.
Ⓐsince Ⓑ for Ⓒyet Ⓓ when

13- --- I set up my company, I have employed a lot of skilful employees.إهناسيا
ⒶOn Ⓑ Since ⒸBefore Ⓓ As

14- It's three weeks since we ------------- to live in Cairo. القليوبية - بنها
Ⓐmove Ⓑ is moving Ⓒmoved Ⓓ has been moving

15- It is the first time he ----------------- America. الدقهلية – منية النصر
Ⓐhad ever visited Ⓑhas never visited
Ⓒhas ever visited Ⓓvisited

16- Nobody has -------------- said that to me before. المنوفية – بركة السبع
Ⓐever Ⓑ never Ⓒalways Ⓓ yet

17- I have not seen Ali --------- the last time we met in Alexandria. الدقهلية - دكرنس
Ⓐsince Ⓑ when Ⓒwhile Ⓓ for

18- I'm over the moon; I ------------ the race. الدقهلية - الجمالية
Ⓐwas winning Ⓑ have won Ⓒhad won Ⓓ won

19- My teacher is angry with me because I-------- the same mistake twice.طلخا
Ⓐam making Ⓑ am made Ⓒhad made Ⓓ have made

20- Hany has -------------- the club. He is on his way there. الدقهلية - السنبلاوين
Ⓐgone to Ⓑ gone in Ⓒbeen to Ⓓ been in

21- A:Has your aunt ever been to Italy? B:Yes,she ---- there a week ago.برج العرب
Ⓐhad Ⓑ has Ⓒwas Ⓓ had been

22- I used my brother's glasses while mine -----------------. أسوان – كوم امبو
Ⓐwere repairing Ⓑwas being repaired
Ⓒwere being repaired Ⓓwas repairing

23- Twenty years have passed away ------------ we met. الغربية
Ⓐafter Ⓑ before Ⓒfor Ⓓ since

24- My uncle has got better since the operation -------------. الخارجة
Ⓐhas done Ⓑ did Ⓒwas done Ⓓ had been done

25- My mother ------ ill all week, so she is going to the doctor this afternoon. منوف
Ⓐis Ⓑ has been Ⓒwas Ⓓ will be

26- We ---------- visited our grandmother lately. بني سويف - الواسطي
Ⓐdidn't Ⓑ hasn't Ⓒhaven't Ⓓ doesn't

27- He lives in Paris, he has --------- there since 2001.
Ⓐgone Ⓑ been Ⓒwent Ⓓ come

28- It is a long time ------------ I last saw you. شرق المحلة

Ⓐfor Ⓑ since Ⓒago Ⓓ when

29- You can't meet Ahmed because he ---------- to the club. إدارة المنزلة

Ⓐhas been Ⓑ has gone Ⓒhad gone Ⓓ had

30- We ------------ met our friend lately. He is still away. السنبلاوين

Ⓐhave Ⓑ haven't Ⓒhad Ⓓ hadn't

31- I have known him ---------- we travelled to Alexandria. الجيزة - العمرانية

Ⓐfor Ⓑ since Ⓒalready Ⓓ just

32- My father will come home the day after tomorrow. He ----------- in New York since his last birthday. دمياط

Ⓐhas been to Ⓑ has gone to Ⓒhas been Ⓓ had gone to

33- I've ------------- seen this football match. Let's watch something else.

Ⓐever Ⓑ never Ⓒalready Ⓓ yet

34- Nothing like this has ----------- happened to us.

Ⓐever Ⓑ never Ⓒalways Ⓓ yet

35- We have taught at this school ------------ a long time.

Ⓐsince Ⓑ for Ⓒago Ⓓ when

36- We have taught at this school -------------- 1965.

Ⓐsince Ⓑ for Ⓒago Ⓓ when

37- I ------------ in Qena for years. I don't live in Qena now.

Ⓐhad lived Ⓑ lived Ⓒhave lived Ⓓ live

38- I ------------ in Qena for years. I live in Qena now.

Ⓐhad lived Ⓑ lived Ⓒhave lived Ⓓ live

39- Who ------------- on the carpet? There is a big red stain behind the sofa.

Ⓐ'd spill Ⓑ 'll spilt Ⓒ's spilt Ⓓ 'd spilt

40- It's the first time he ---------- to school on his own, so he's a bit nervous.

Ⓐhas walked Ⓑ had walked Ⓒwalked Ⓓ was walking

41- ---------------- you heard anything from Julia in the last few weeks?

ⒶDo Ⓑ Has ⒸDid Ⓓ Have

42- Prices -------------- sharply over the past six months.

Ⓐhad fallen Ⓑ was falling Ⓒhave fallen Ⓓ has fallen

43- My ceiling ------------ in and the kitchen is flooded. Come quickly!

Ⓐhad fallen Ⓑ was falling Ⓒhave fallen Ⓓ has fallen

44- I haven't been to an Indian restaurant ------------- ages.

Ⓐsince Ⓑ for Ⓒago Ⓓ when

45- It's a long time --------------- I last saw you.

Ⓐsince Ⓑ when Ⓒwhile Ⓓ before

46- Alaa ---------- three books so far.

Ⓐreads Ⓑ has read Ⓒis reading Ⓓ read

47- Oh! I --------------- my mobile. What can I do?

Ⓐwas breaking Ⓑ have broken Ⓒbroke Ⓓ had broken

48- He -------------- many films lately.
Ⓐhasn't seen Ⓑ hadn't seen Ⓒdidn't see Ⓓ won't see

49- His shirt looks dirty. I think it ------------ since last Tuesday.
Ⓐhasn't been cleaned Ⓑhadn't cleaned
Ⓒhadn't been cleaned Ⓓwas not cleaned

50- Some trees ------------ by the gardener.
Ⓐplanted Ⓑ are planting Ⓒwere planting Ⓓ have been planted

51- I told the customs officer that I didn't have ---------- luggage. سوهاج - المنشأة
Ⓐmany Ⓑ plenty Ⓒmuch Ⓓ few

52- Would you like --------- soup before the meal? بني سويف - الواسطي
Ⓐmany Ⓑ plenty Ⓒmuch Ⓓ few

53- My pair of glasses ------------ nowhere to be found. القليوبية - بنها
Ⓐare Ⓑ is Ⓒaren't Ⓓ isn't

54- Physics --------------- played a very important part in inventions. الغربية - السنطة
Ⓐwas Ⓑ were Ⓒhas Ⓓ have

55- My pants --------- some holes in them. البحيرة – أبو المطامير
Ⓐare Ⓑ is Ⓒhave Ⓓ has

56- Fortunately, the news ------------- as bad as we had expected. البحيرة - التحرير
Ⓐwasn't Ⓑ weren't Ⓒhaven't been Ⓓ hasn't been

57- This species of animals ----- in danger of being extinct nowadays. الفيوم - أبشواي
Ⓐis Ⓑ are Ⓒhas Ⓓ have

58- How ----------- chocolate do you need for your friends? سوهاج - المراغة
Ⓐoften Ⓑ heavy Ⓒmany Ⓓ much

59- My sister has a flat on -------------- 2nd floor. سوهاج - ساقلتة
Ⓐa Ⓑ an Ⓒthe Ⓓ no article

60- They think ----- exams they have next week will be very difficult. سوهاج - المراغة
Ⓐa Ⓑ no article Ⓒan Ⓓ the

61- England and France are -------------- countries. المنوفية – بركة السبع
Ⓐa Ⓑ an Ⓒno article Ⓓ the

62- She plays ------------ well. الجيزة - العجوزة
Ⓐa Ⓑ an Ⓒthe Ⓓ no article

63- My brother had an important exam yesterday but he spent ------- hour watching TV. أسيوط – أبو تيج
Ⓐthe Ⓑ an Ⓒa Ⓓ no article

64- My father came to ---------- as the headmaster wanted to meet him because of my troubles. البحيرة - التحرير
Ⓐa Ⓑ an Ⓒthe Ⓓ no article

65- Seif has bought a book and a pen.------ book he bought was expensive.شربين
ⒶA Ⓑ An ⒸThe Ⓓ No article

66- You mustn't lose --------- hope to reach your goals. البحيرة – أبو المطامير
Ⓐa Ⓑ an Ⓒthe Ⓓ no article

67- ------------------- is developing so fast. بني سويف - ناصر
Ⓐ Technology Ⓑ A technology Ⓒ Technological Ⓓ the technology

68- My father bought me ------------- uniform for the new school year. سوهاج - المنشاة
Ⓐ a Ⓑ an Ⓒ no article Ⓓ the

69- They placed -------- African elephant on their endangered list. بني سويف -إهناسيا
Ⓐ a Ⓑ an Ⓒ no article Ⓓ the

70- My friend wants to buy a car, but ----- are too expensive nowadays.بلقاس
Ⓐ a Ⓑ an Ⓒ the Ⓓ no article

71- The English are clever. The word "English" here means ------.الجيزة - الدقي
Ⓐ people Ⓑ language Ⓒ school subject Ⓓ translated text

72- Don't drink -------------- milk in the bottle. It's your sister's. الاسكندرية – برج العرب
Ⓐ a Ⓑ some Ⓒ the Ⓓ no article

73- --------------- is full of ups and downs. الاسماعيلية – القنطرة غرب
Ⓐ The life Ⓑ A life Ⓒ Living Ⓓ Life

74- Would you like to get ------------ help with this project? جنوب الجيزة
Ⓐ some Ⓑ many Ⓒ a lot Ⓓ lots

75- My brother has ------------ experience, so he didn't get the job. الجيزة - الوراق
Ⓐ a little Ⓑ a few Ⓒ little Ⓓ few

76- He hasn't got ------------ furniture in his house. الجيزة – السادس من أكتوبر
Ⓐ some Ⓑ much Ⓒ many Ⓓ a lot

77- To get the plural of a noun, we usually add --- "s" to the end of the noun. إسنا
Ⓐ a Ⓑ an Ⓒ some Ⓓ many

78- How ------------ rice do you want? Just two kilos. الغربية
Ⓐ many Ⓑ much Ⓒ few Ⓓ a few

79- Yesterday I found -------- mobile phone in the road. بني سويف - الواسطي
Ⓐ the Ⓑ no article Ⓒ a Ⓓ an

80- He left home without ----------- money, so he had to borrow some. دمياط
Ⓐ many Ⓑ a lot of Ⓒ any Ⓓ few

81- We don't have much water. We only have --------- to drink. شرق المحلة
Ⓐ a lot Ⓑ many Ⓒ a few Ⓓ a little

82- ------- story I read last night was so exciting. شرق المحلة
Ⓐ A Ⓑ An Ⓒ the Ⓓ Some

83- ----------- teachers in my school are friendly. إدارة طما
Ⓐ No article Ⓑ The Ⓒ An Ⓓ A

84- Did Ann get --------- job she applied for? الدقهلية
Ⓐ a Ⓑ an Ⓒ the Ⓓ no article

85- He doesn't speak English well, he only knew -------- expressions. إدفو
Ⓐ a few Ⓑ a little Ⓒ many Ⓓ much

86- These jeans --------- rather old. You should buy a new pair.
Ⓐ is Ⓑ have Ⓒ are Ⓓ has been

87- ------ children don't like schools because they want to play all the time.

Ⓐ Any Ⓑ A lot Ⓒ Lots of Ⓓ Lots

88- There is plenty of meat, but there is not --------------- bread. كفر الدوار
Ⓐ plenty Ⓑ a lot Ⓒ many Ⓓ much

89- He stayed in ------------ room 207 in that hotel. أشمون
Ⓐ a Ⓑ an Ⓒ the Ⓓ no article

90- Did you know that --------------- sun is a big star?
Ⓐ no article Ⓑ an Ⓒ the Ⓓ a

91- I read -------------- useful book yesterday.
Ⓐ a Ⓑ an Ⓒ the Ⓓ no article

92- Japan is ----------- group of islands in the pacific Ocean.
Ⓐ a Ⓑ an Ⓒ the Ⓓ no article

93- We should help --------------- poor.
Ⓐ a Ⓑ an Ⓒ the Ⓓ no article

94- ------------- lion is the member of the cat family.
Ⓐ a Ⓑ an Ⓒ the Ⓓ no article

95- My father works as --------------- accountant.
Ⓐ a Ⓑ an Ⓒ the Ⓓ no article

96- People in ------------------ speak many languages.
Ⓐ an Europe Ⓑ Europe Ⓒ a Europe Ⓓ the Europe

97- --------------- children in our neighborhood are mostly naughty.
Ⓐ No article Ⓑ The Ⓒ An Ⓓ A

98- He was thirsty and drank ------------------ water in the glass.
Ⓐ a Ⓑ an Ⓒ the Ⓓ no article

99- The north of Egypt is on ------------------ Mediterranean Sea.
Ⓐ a Ⓑ an Ⓒ the Ⓓ no article

The Novel

A1 Answer the following questions:

1- How do you think Jim's luck saved him from Silver and his men? الدقهلية السنبلاوين
2- Do you think that Silver was a good person? Why? البحيرة – النوبارية
3- "Looking for treasure always means danger". Why do you think Captain Smollett said this? البحيرة - رسيد
4- "You were right and I was wrong," What do you think Mr Trelawney mean by this? الدقهلية - السنبلاوين
5- Why do you think Silver killed Tom? شمال الجيزة
6- Captain Smollett was a wise man. Do you agree? Why? Why not? البحيرة - الدلنجات
7- "Not all that glitters is gold". Explain the meaning of this phrase, referring to Silver and Smollett. أسوان - إدفو
8- How do you think Jim felt when he learned about Long John Silver's true character? SB
9- Dr Livesy trust Jim too much. Explain. أسيوط - منفلوط
10- Why do you think Silver kept six of his men on the ship? الاسماعيلية – القنطرة غرب

A1 Revision (Units 5 & 6

Vocabulary

A1 Choose the TWO correct answers out of the FIVE options given (2 marks):

1-Security is maintained by the police. The word "security" in this context is the antonym of ---------------- and -----------------. البحيرة - إدكو

Ⓐdangerous Ⓑendanger Ⓒdanger Ⓓsecure Ⓔinsecurity

2-The letters IOT ---------------- the "Internet of Things". الدقهلية - الجمالية

Ⓐstand for Ⓑreplaced by Ⓒare similar as Ⓓare short for Ⓔare used

3-I have a new-------- on my smartphone which helps me practise foreign languages. الشرقية - ههيا

Ⓐmalware Ⓑapp Ⓒapplication Ⓓengineer Ⓔemployee

4-When a house isn't easy to break, it is well- ---------------. الشرقية – أبو حماد

Ⓐfurnished Ⓑdressed Ⓒprotected Ⓓdefended Ⓔknown

5-The verb "make" collocates with --------------------. البحيرة – كفر الدوار

Ⓐright Ⓑlife better Ⓒlike Ⓓa decision Ⓔwrong

6-Something that is recent is ----------------. سوهاج - طهطا

Ⓐancient Ⓑmodern Ⓒold Ⓓlate Ⓔnative

7-"Advantages" is to disadvantages as ------------ is to ---------------. البحيرة - إدكو

Ⓐcorrect Ⓑtruth Ⓒleft Ⓓexactly Ⓔincorrect

8- Some amazing animals are in danger."Danger"is antonymous with -------.كفر شكر

Ⓐrisk Ⓑsafety Ⓒhazard Ⓓsecurity Ⓔendangered

9- I think I -------- the door but I'll go back and check just to make sure.الفيوم - إبشواي

Ⓐlocked Ⓑshot Ⓒclosed Ⓓclicked Ⓔclocked

10-When I read two -------- of the poem, I liked it very much . سوهاج – أخميم

Ⓐ lines Ⓑ poets Ⓒ rhymes Ⓓ verses Ⓔ poems

11-Most people jumped with joy when he scored a goal. The antonyms of the word "joy" are --------------------. سوهاج - البلينا

Ⓐ sadness Ⓑ charm Ⓒ delight Ⓓ sorrow Ⓔ happiness

12-He was taken to hospital because his injury was -------------. الوادي الجديد - الخارجة

Ⓐ simple Ⓑ serious Ⓒ exciting Ⓓ dangerous Ⓔ exhausting

13-Tourism enables us to see a /an-----of traditions around the world. البحيرة - رشيد

Ⓐ anxiety Ⓑ variety Ⓒ society Ⓓ vacancy Ⓔ diversity

14-The glass of the window was broken yesterday, the synonyms of the word "broken" are ----------- and -----------------. الجيزة - العجوزة

Ⓐ ambiguous Ⓑ damaged Ⓒ crushed Ⓓ foggy Ⓔ mature

15-When we went out,it was clear.The synonyms of "clear" are ------------.

Ⓐ cloudy Ⓑ bright Ⓒ foggy Ⓓ cloudless Ⓔ rainy

16-Your question isn't clear. Can you clarify what you want? The antonyms of the word "clear" are ----------------. كفر الشيخ - الرياض

Ⓐ ambiguous Ⓑ pure Ⓒ bright Ⓓ obvious Ⓔ obscure

17-A good leader should have some qualities as being ------------. غرب القاهرة

Ⓐ fair Ⓑ violent Ⓒ wise Ⓓ stubborn Ⓔ extremist

18- Global warming is one of the main ----- that must be faced and solved. أسوان - ادفو

Ⓐ issues Ⓑ rules Ⓒ roles Ⓓ problems Ⓔ reviews

A1 Choose The Correct Answer from a , b , c or d (14 marks):

1- ------------------- means protecting a place or person from danger. جنوب الجيزة

ⒶSecurity Ⓑ Technology ⒸPolicy Ⓓ communication

2- ------ means to transfer information from the internet to your computer. أسوان - دراو

ⒶUnloading Ⓑ Loading ⒸDownloading Ⓓ Uploading

3- A ------- is someone who illegally copies and sells someone else's work. أسوان - دراو

Ⓐpirate Ⓑ pipe Ⓒpilot Ⓓ plot

4- Someone has tried to trick me into giving confidential information over the internet. This is called ------------. الاسماعيلية

Ⓐbullying Ⓑ phishing Ⓒscamming Ⓓ virus

5- Sending messages to frighten people is called -------. المنوفية – منشأة القناطر

Ⓐphishing Ⓑ scamming Ⓒcyberbullying Ⓓ scanning

6- A -------------- row is a line of plants that have small fruits. البحيرة - المحمودية

Ⓐcurrent Ⓑ currant Ⓒbad Ⓓ fruitless

7- ----------- is a type of dried grass that is used as food for animals. الدقهلية - الجمالية

ⒶHay Ⓑ Grass ⒸLeaves Ⓓ Branches

8- The lines that form one part of a poem are ---------------. القاهرة - المرج

Ⓐtitles Ⓑ coins Ⓒmobs Ⓓ verses

9- You need to have a strong ---------------- to protect your computer. غرب الاسكندرية

Ⓐlock Ⓑ link Ⓒantivirus Ⓓ click

10- I have a useful -------- on my smartphone that helps me to learn English. أسوان

Ⓐmachine Ⓑ instrument Ⓒsecurity Ⓓ app

11- Some thieves---- into the bank's database and could steal a lot of money. رشيد

Ⓐsacked Ⓑ packed Ⓒbacked Ⓓ hacked

12- Speech is the fastest method of ------------ between people. الوادي الجديد - الخارجة

Ⓐcommunication Ⓑ impression Ⓒcorrection Ⓓ expression

13- We can't send an email as the laptop is not ------ to the internet. القليوبية – كفر شكر

Ⓐenjoined Ⓑ phished Ⓒlinked Ⓓ communicated

14- He has some of the products of the latest-----;he has a tablet and a smartphone.

Ⓐinternet Ⓑ copy Ⓒsecurity Ⓓ technology

15- "IOT" stands for -----------------. البحيرة - التحرير

Ⓐ Information of Technology Ⓑ Information of Things
Ⓒ International Things Ⓓ Internet of things

16- A uniformed ---- man met them at the gate and asked for their identity cards.

Ⓐ property Ⓑ priority Ⓒ security Ⓓ minority

17- A thief broke ---------- the old man's house yesterday. أسوان - إدفو

Ⓐ in Ⓑ into Ⓒ onto Ⓓ on

18- It will be common to see --------- cars to reduce human drivers. الجيزة – السادس من أكتوبر

Ⓐ human Ⓑ driverless Ⓒ gaming Ⓓ highway

19- Cyberbullying has become a ---------- problem for most internet users. They lose a lot because of it. البحيرة - النوبارية

Ⓐ minor Ⓑ major Ⓒ safe Ⓓ weak

20- Ahmed -------------- two train tickets to Alexandria. المنيا - مغاغة

Ⓐ booked Ⓑ tested Ⓒ rang Ⓓ read

21- Thanks to modern technology, people can ------ each other easily. الاسماعيلية

Ⓐ isolate Ⓑ divorce Ⓒ contact Ⓓ evacuate

22- It is our duty to give the world the rightful ---- of our beloved country. سوهاج - البلينا

Ⓐ image Ⓑ damage Ⓒ passage Ⓓ bridge

23- I want to live here; I feel ------------. دمياط - فارسكور

Ⓐ secure Ⓑ insecure Ⓒ security Ⓓ insecurity

24- Self- ------------ is necessary to the success of any person. البحيرة - الدلنجات

Ⓐ manage Ⓑ manager Ⓒ managed Ⓓ management

25- We'll-----a survey to find out what people like and dislike about TV shows.

Ⓐ ignore Ⓑ sell Ⓒ make Ⓓ conduct

26- Our teacher is very -------- as he has a very wonderful technique in teaching.

Ⓐ imagination Ⓑ imagine Ⓒ imaginary Ⓓ imaginative

27- You should ------------- the door before you leave. أسوان

Ⓐ look Ⓑ lake Ⓒ lock Ⓓ leak

28- Don't interfere with people's affairs and don't ask them ------ questions. أسوان

Ⓐ personal Ⓑ personality Ⓒ personnel Ⓓ person

29- This webpage is full of job ----------. I found my current job here. أسوان - إدفو

Ⓐ anti-virus Ⓑ malware Ⓒ survey Ⓓ adverts

30- I received an email saying I have won a million dollars. I think it's a-------. أبو تيج

Ⓐ scam Ⓑ scan Ⓒ skim Ⓓ scream

31- Don't ------------- on a link you don't recognize to be safe. الاسكندرية – المنتزه ثان

Ⓐ click Ⓑ pick Ⓒ sick Ⓓ sink

32- You need to have a strong --------- to protect your computer. شرق الاسكندرية

Ⓐ block Ⓑ link Ⓒ antivirus Ⓓ click

33- Don't ----- programmes from untrusted websites to your computer. شرق الاسكندرية
Ⓐupload Ⓑ load Ⓒoverload Ⓓ download

34- I -------- my teacher's name and found out he is very famous. الاسماعيلية – أبوصوير
Ⓐgoogled Ⓑ connected Ⓒlinked Ⓓ hacked

35- This program protect your computer against ----- and phishing attacks. الرحمانية
Ⓐmalware Ⓑ software Ⓒhardware Ⓓ nowhere

36- The email looked like it came from my bank but it was an example of-----. أسيوط
Ⓐphishing Ⓑ uploading Ⓒdownloading Ⓓ cyberbullying

37- Your computer --------- is easy to guess; it's 1,2,3,4! دمياط – كفر البطيخ
Ⓐapp Ⓑ password Ⓒvirus Ⓓ software

38- My friend Shahd used her smartphone to ---- photos to her friends. الفيوم
Ⓐpost Ⓑ shoot Ⓒclose Ⓓ overload

39- He realized he was------- when he found no money in his account. القليوبية – القناطر
Ⓐscanned Ⓑ scammed Ⓒskimmed Ⓓ skin

40- Both antiviruses and malwares are computer ----------------. دمياط – فارسكور
Ⓐhardware Ⓑ hard ware Ⓒsoftware Ⓓ soft wares

41- If you don't have enough money, you can ------- a room with another person.
Ⓐdivide Ⓑ share Ⓒtake part Ⓓ collect

42- He didn't ------- the place; it had changed so much over the years. الدقهلية – طلخا
Ⓐrecognize Ⓑ sterilize Ⓒrealize Ⓓ organize

43- Other people can make ------------- on my blog. الغربية – السنطة
Ⓐcomments Ⓑ comrades Ⓒcommas Ⓓ combs

44- I always advise my children not to watch ---- movies as they make them fearful.
Ⓐcomic Ⓑ funny Ⓒexciting Ⓓ scary

45- Children should socialise with others to gain experience."Socialise" means ....
Ⓐmix Ⓑ donate Ⓒseparate Ⓓ shut

46- Her face is pale. She does not ---------- right. سوهاج – المراغة
Ⓐdo Ⓑ look Ⓒmake Ⓓ lock

47- I have a new----on my smartphone which helps me practise foreign languages.
Ⓐhack Ⓑ app Ⓒconnection Ⓓ scam

48- Internet criminals --------into organizations like airports and power stations.
Ⓐpack Ⓑ sack Ⓒhack Ⓓ mock

49- There should be some kind of------ between you and your relatives. كفر الشيخ – بيلا
Ⓐconservation Ⓑ condensation Ⓒpollution Ⓓ communication

50- The message to transfer money was fake. It was a big ------. الدقهلية – السنبلاوين
Ⓐskim Ⓑ scare Ⓒscam Ⓓ scan

51- She ran up the ------------ road leading to the castle. أسيوط – منفلوط
Ⓐgravel Ⓑ plot Ⓒdigging Ⓓ rhyme

52- Farmers use ----------- as food for cattle. شرق الاسكندرية
Ⓐclay Ⓑ hay Ⓒpie Ⓓ gravel

53- A good friend of yours is not expected to ------- against you. البحيرة - إدكو
Ⓐlook Ⓑ regret Ⓒplot Ⓓ consider

54- There are gavel -------- among trees and plants in parks. البحيرة – كفر الدوار
Ⓐwalks Ⓑ candles Ⓒraws Ⓓ talks

55- It's true that the word "better" ---------- with the word "letter". جنوب الجيزة
Ⓐpronounces Ⓑ populates Ⓒsays Ⓓ rhymes

56- Ahmed Shawky was a famous -------------------. الدقهلية – شرق المنصورة
Ⓐnovelist Ⓑ journalist Ⓒpoet Ⓓ officer

57- There are several ------------ of land for sale. الدقهلية – شرق المنصورة
Ⓐpots Ⓑ belts Ⓒboats Ⓓ plots

58- Sara's love for ------------ made her become a librarian. الدقهلية - طلخا
Ⓐtreasure Ⓑ literature Ⓒwealth Ⓓ hacking

59- Before we plant a tree, we'll need to ----------- a hole. سوهاج
Ⓐget Ⓑ dig Ⓒwant Ⓓ plot

60- You should ------------ the door before you leave. أسوان – نصر النوبة
Ⓐlook Ⓑ lake Ⓒlock Ⓓ leak

61- The ----------- of European football matches is so fast. الشرقية – غرب الزقازيق
Ⓐrhythm Ⓑ poem Ⓒrhyme Ⓓ verse

62- Some ------ attacked the ship and stole many things a week ago. الاسكندرية – المنتزه ثان
Ⓐsailors Ⓑ parents Ⓒpilots Ⓓ pirates

63- Could you do me a ----------- and go there for me? الأقصر - الطود
Ⓐfavourite Ⓑ favour Ⓒduty Ⓓ help

64- Literature comes in --------- forms: poetry, novels, etc. الأقصر - الطود
Ⓐvary Ⓑ different Ⓒmuch Ⓓ variety

65- The young boy was ---------; the gang asked for a ransom. الجيزة - القناطر
Ⓐhijacked Ⓑ disappeared Ⓒplotted Ⓓ kidnapped

66- He always buys red clothes for his fiancées. How -------! المنيا – أبو قرقاص
Ⓐromantic Ⓑ horrible Ⓒfunny Ⓓ comic

67- Life is full of situations which we must accept as we have no ------. الغربية – غرب طنطا
Ⓐappetite Ⓑ choice Ⓒdesire Ⓓ need

68- ------------ a hungry family can be very expensive. الدقهلية - شربين
ⒶFailing Ⓑ Feeding ⒸFalling Ⓓ Feeling

69- Far in the plots, I see him dig. Plots is similar in meaning to -------- . سوهاج - البلينا
Ⓐfields Ⓑ plans Ⓒdreams Ⓓ seeds

70- His ideas are not traditional. The antonym of "traditional" is --------. كفر الشيخ
Ⓐconventional Ⓑ novel Ⓒold-fashioned Ⓓ Both B & C

71- I have been writing stories and ----------- for years. الدقهلية - دكرنس
Ⓐpoets Ⓑ poems Ⓒold novelists Ⓓ authors

72- The teacher told the students not to walk on the plants and to-------.إهناسيا

Ⓐ keep the gravel walk Ⓑkeep the gravels walk
Ⓒavoid the gravel walk Ⓓmake the gravel walk

73- It was a good hotel. I enjoyed the delicious food in ------------. المنوفية – بركة السبع

Ⓐparticular Ⓑ public Ⓒspecial Ⓓ private

74- Climate change is one of the main ---- that must be faced and solved.الدلنجات

Ⓐissues Ⓑ rules Ⓒroles Ⓓ reviews

75- When the light go out at night, we usually depend on -----------. المنيا – أبو قرقاص

Ⓐdaylight Ⓑ sunlight Ⓒcandlelight Ⓓ darkness

76- A poem is a piece of writing often arranged in ----------. القاهرة – النزهة

Ⓐdots Ⓑ sentences Ⓒlines Ⓓ paragraphs

77- The gardener's toes were --------- that they hurt him because of the extreme cold in winter. سوهاج – المراغة

Ⓐburning Ⓑ hopping Ⓒpinching Ⓓ shouting

78- She always ---------- in front of the mirror. الشرقية – الوقاويق

Ⓐdresses Ⓑ wears Ⓒputs on Ⓓ takes

79- "Lap" rhymes ------------ "tap". قنا – قوص

Ⓐon Ⓑ with Ⓒin Ⓓ for

80- During Al Hajj, pilgrims collect----- to throw it at the three pillars.الجيزة – الشيخ زايد

Ⓐcrops Ⓑ flowers Ⓒgravel Ⓓ money

81- My father bought a small ------------- of land to build a villa on. أسيوط

Ⓐrhyme Ⓑ bar Ⓒline Ⓓ plot

82- I always ----------- the door when leaving my house. المنيا – بني مزار

Ⓐlook Ⓑ lock Ⓒleak Ⓓ lack

83- Children like poems and music that have a simple ----------------. أسوان – إدفو

Ⓐverse Ⓑ rhyme Ⓒverse Ⓓ adventure

84- Does "hit" ------------ with "sit"? البحيرة – إيتاي البارود

Ⓐroll Ⓑ read Ⓒrhyme Ⓓ write

Grammar

A1 Choose The Correct Answer from a , b , c or d (14 marks):

1- Don't worry. I -------------- you the money you need. أسيوط

Ⓐam lending Ⓑ will lend Ⓒlend Ⓓ am going to lend

2- My brother ------------ be 14 next month. بورسعيد

Ⓐwould Ⓑ is going to Ⓒcould Ⓓ will

3- A: I'm thirsty. B: just a minute! I ------------- some cold water. سوهاج – ساقلتة

Ⓐwill get Ⓑ am going Ⓒgot Ⓓ am going to get

4- She is stubborn. It ------------ easy to make her agree to this plan.سوهاج – ساقلتة

Ⓐwon't be Ⓑ isn't going to Ⓒisn't being Ⓓ is

5- Arrangements for the wedding have completed; we ---- it next Friday.بني سويف

Ⓐwill celebrate Ⓑ celebrate Ⓒare celebrating Ⓓ are going to celebrate

6- Batol got top marks. She ---------- the faculty she like. الدقهلية - بلقاس

Ⓐjoins Ⓑ will join Ⓒis joining Ⓓ going to join

7- Akram is filling up the bucket with water. He ----------- the car. الدقهلية - شربين

Ⓐ'll be washed Ⓑ is washed Ⓒwashes Ⓓ is going to wash

8- Ali ------------- go out until he finishes his work. المنوفية – بركة السبع

Ⓐdidn't Ⓑ will Ⓒwon't Ⓓ wouldn't

9- We intend to meet some friends after --------- our study. القليوبية - بنها

Ⓐfinishing Ⓑ will finish Ⓒhad finished Ⓓ finishes

10- He hasn't studied hard. I think he ---------- this exam. بنس سويف - ناصر

Ⓐwill fail Ⓑ fails Ⓒis going to fail Ⓓ failed

11- Study hard or the teacher --------------- you. القليوبية - بنها

Ⓐis punishing Ⓑ will punish Ⓒpunishes Ⓓ is going to punish

12- Salma already packed her bag. She -------------- tomorrow. الغربية - السنطة

Ⓐtravels Ⓑ will travel Ⓒgoing to travel Ⓓ is travelling

13- The train --------- at 5 o'clock. الجيزة

Ⓐarrives Ⓑ arrive Ⓒwill arrive Ⓓ is arriving

14- I have just decided to buy a new mobile. This means I --- a new mobile. نجع حمادي

Ⓐam buying Ⓑ buy Ⓒwill buy Ⓓ am going to buy

15- Students will go to the club as soon as they ---- their homework. قنا – نجع حمادي

Ⓐfinish Ⓑ had finished Ⓒfinishing Ⓓ finished

16- Once I ------------------, I will eat lunch. البحيرة – أبو المطامير

Ⓐhad arrived Ⓑ arrives Ⓒhave arrived Ⓓ arrival

17- Look! It is very cloudy. It -----------------. الاسكندرية - المنتزه

Ⓐwill rain Ⓑ is raining Ⓒrains Ⓓ is going to rain

18- It is roaring with thunder and lightning. I think there -------- a terrible storm.

Ⓐwill be Ⓑ has been Ⓒis going to be Ⓓ had been

19- They ---------- a party next week. Everything is arranged. الأقصر

Ⓐhave Ⓑ are having Ⓒhad Ⓓ have had

20- My son's birthday ------------ next Sunday. أسيوط – أبوتيج

Ⓐis going to be Ⓑ is being Ⓒwill be Ⓓ will have been

21- A: We haven't got any sugar? B: I know. I----- some this morning. أسيوط - منفلوط

Ⓐwill buy Ⓑ 'll be buying Ⓒ'm going to buy Ⓓ will have bought

22- Nader is very intelligent. I am sure he----- tomorrow's exam. البحيرة - النوبارية

Ⓐwill pass Ⓑ is passing Ⓒpasses Ⓓ is going to pass

23- Mona's made up her mind to set up a business. She---- next month. البحيرة – كفر الدوار

Ⓐwill start Ⓑ shall start Ⓒis starting Ⓓ is going to start

24- Ali ------------------- 17 next month. الاسماعيلية
Ⓐis going to be Ⓑ will be Ⓒgoing to be Ⓓis

25- It's very hot in the house. I --------- on the air conditioner. الفيوم – يوسف كحك
Ⓐwill turn Ⓑ am turning Ⓒturn Ⓓam going to turn

26- I wanted to persuade him------ to the cinema with us, but he apologized.شربين
Ⓐto go Ⓑ going Ⓒgo Ⓓto have gone

27- Would you like -------------- out for a meal tonight? المنوفية – بركة السبع
Ⓐgoing Ⓑ to go Ⓒto going Ⓓgo

28- He refused ------------ me his book, so I was angry. شمال بورسعيد
Ⓐgive Ⓑ to give Ⓒgiving Ⓓto be given

29- I prefer ----------- in the New Capital as it is modern. سوهاج - ساقلتة
Ⓐto living Ⓑ live Ⓒlives Ⓓliving

30- His insults were disappointing. He regrets ----------- last year. بنس سويف - إهناسيا
Ⓐ studying hard Ⓑnot study hard
Ⓒ not studying hard Ⓓ not studying hardly

31- Being questioned, the criminal denied ------------- the crime. بني سويف - الواسطي
Ⓐcommitted Ⓑ committing Ⓒto commit Ⓓcommits

32- My elder brother --------- maths easier because he was good at it. غرب القاهرة
Ⓐ helped me learn Ⓑhelped me to learning
Ⓒ helped me learnt Ⓓ helped me for learning

33- The thief has admitted ------------- my wallet. الغربية - السنطة
Ⓐstealing Ⓑ steal Ⓒto steal Ⓓstole

34- Do you enjoy ---------- to folk music? الجيزة - العجوزة
Ⓐlisten Ⓑ listening Ⓒto listen Ⓓby listening

35- On her way home, Laila stopped----- to her friend Dalia who met her. أسيوط - منفلوط
Ⓐto talk Ⓑ talking Ⓒto talking Ⓓtalks

36- I stopped ---------- bicycles when my father told me not to do. أسيوط – أبوتيج
Ⓐto ride Ⓑ riding Ⓒride Ⓓrides

37- While you are ---- talking to other students, don't forget to study. قنا – نجع حمادي
Ⓐclever Ⓑ busy Ⓒpolite Ⓓangry

38- The rules of the library don't allow -----------. قنا - قوص
Ⓐto smoking Ⓑ smoking Ⓒsmoke Ⓓto smoke

39- Good students avoid -------------------. البحيرة – إيتاي البارود
Ⓐto be punished Ⓑ punishing Ⓒpunishes Ⓓbeing punished

40- English teachers usually recommend ------- English in our daily life. إيتاي البارود
Ⓐto use Ⓑ used Ⓒhaving used Ⓓusing

41- I never---- my students to waste their time. I always encourage them.البحيرة - التحرير
Ⓐlet Ⓑ make Ⓒprevent Ⓓallow

42- Would you mind ------------ me your camera? الفيوم-إبشواي

Ⓐlend Ⓑ lending Ⓒto lend Ⓓ in lending

43- I forgot---- all the documents. I will not be able to get a passport today. كوم إمبو

Ⓐsign Ⓑ signing Ⓒto sign Ⓓ to signing

44- I --------------- meeting this boy last year. المنيا - العدوة

Ⓐremembers Ⓑ remember Ⓒwill remember Ⓓ am remembering

45- My mother promised ------------ me to finish my school project. أسوان–كوم إمبو

Ⓐhelps Ⓑ help Ⓒhelping Ⓓ to help

46- Our national team is expected ----------- in the next world cup finals. أسوان - إدفو

Ⓐplay Ⓑ playing Ⓒto play Ⓓ to playing

47- My parents suggested ----------- to the theatre yesterday. قنا–نجع حمادي

Ⓐgoing Ⓑ go Ⓒwent Ⓓ gone

48- He is looking forward to ---------- his friends. الشرقية - فاقوس

Ⓐmeet Ⓑ meets Ⓒmet Ⓓ meeting

49- Civil engineers get used to ------ outdoors in extreme conditions.الأقصر - إسنا

Ⓐhave worked Ⓑ working Ⓒworks Ⓓ worked

50- Ali: I have got flu. Bassem: try ------- an aspirin. It's good. أسوان - إدفو

Ⓐto take Ⓑ taking Ⓒto be taken Ⓓ to taking

51- I tried --------- my eyes open, but I couldn't. الغربية–غرب طنطا

Ⓐkeep Ⓑ to keep Ⓒkept Ⓓ keeping

52- I was made -------- a fine for not wearing the seat belt. أسوان - إدفو

Ⓐpay Ⓑ paying Ⓒto pay Ⓓ paid

53- When I visit a foreign country, I'd rather -------- in a good hotel. الفيوم - إبشواي

Ⓐstayed Ⓑ stay Ⓒstaying Ⓓ can stay

54- I recommend that he ----------- to English programmes. الفيوم - إبشواي

Ⓐis listening Ⓑ was listened Ⓒlisten Ⓓ listening

55- My brother wishes he had studied for his exams. He regrets ---------. أسوان - دراو

Ⓐto study Ⓑ to studying Ⓒstudying Ⓓ not studying

56- Stop --------- noise; your father is asleep. الاسماعيلية–أبو صوير

Ⓐto make Ⓑ make Ⓒmaking Ⓓ to making

57- The old man forgot---- my medicine,so he wanted to take it again. الدلنجات

Ⓐ to take Ⓑ taking Ⓒtake Ⓓ took

58- Would you mind ---------------- the subject? البحيرة - النوبارية

Ⓐto change Ⓑ changed Ⓒchanging Ⓓ changes

59- My friends suggested --------- to the cinema yesterday. البحيرة–كفر الدوار

Ⓐgoing Ⓑ to going Ⓒwent Ⓓ gone

60- The teachers suggested that Mona ---- to the library to read stories.الدقهلية - الجمالية

Ⓐgoes Ⓑ went Ⓒgo Ⓓ going

The Novel

A1 Answer the following questions:

1- "I haven't spoken to anyone for three years." Do you think Ben Gun was happy on his journey to find the treasure? Why? Why not? الدقهلية – طلخا

2- Who do you think is the wisest character in the novel is? Why? الاسماعيلية – أبوصوير

3- "Not all that glitters is gold." Explain the meaning of this phrase, referring to Silver and Smollett. الاسماعيلية - القصاصين

4- "I've not spoken to anyone for three years." Do you think Ben Gun was happy on his journey to find the treasure? Why? Why not? الدقهلية - طلخا

5- "If you work for Silver, I'm finished,' he said." Why do you think Ben Gun said this? الشرقية – العاشر من رمضان

6- Why do you think Ben Gun hated Silver? الغربية – كفر الزيات

7- How do you know that Jim and Ben Gun trusted each other? قنا – أبوتشت

8- Do you agree that Flint was an evil man? Why? / Why not? البحيرة

9- Silver was a two-faced mam. Illustrate. أسيوط – أبوتيج

10- Why do you think Mr Trelawney and his men had an advantage over the pirates? أسيوط - الفتح



Test On Units 5&6

A) Vocabulary & Structure (16 Marks)

A1 Choose the TWO correct answers out of the FIVE options given (2 marks):

1. The airport has implemented stricter security measures to ensure passenger safety. The opposite of the underlined word is -----------.
Ⓐ comfort Ⓑ danger Ⓒ stability Ⓓ safety Ⓔ insecurity

2. It is ---------- to hunt certain endangered animal species.
Ⓐ legal Ⓑ permitted Ⓒ allowed Ⓓ illegal Ⓔ unlawful

A1 Choose The Correct Answer from a , b , c or d (12 marks):

3. He was arrested for ---------- into the government's database.
Ⓐ robbing Ⓑ hacking Ⓒ using Ⓓ stealing

4. The student worked hard to ---------- the principles he learned in class to real-life situations.
Ⓐ appear Ⓑ delay Ⓒ apply Ⓓ reply

5. There are countless videos ----------- the internet for learning new skills.
Ⓐ of Ⓑ in Ⓒ at Ⓓ on

6. You need to enter the correct password to ---------- your phone.
Ⓐ unlock Ⓑ untie Ⓒ understand Ⓓ unpack

7. She decided to ------------ a hole in the garden to plant a new tree.
Ⓐ perform Ⓑ stick Ⓒ dig Ⓓ do

8. They bought a small ------------ of land to build their dream house.
Ⓐ spot Ⓑ plot Ⓒ lot Ⓓ slice

9. Have you ---------- buying a gift for your sister on her birthday?
Ⓐ admitted Ⓑ denied Ⓒ thought Ⓓ considered

10. Nobody is allowed ---------- in this area.
Ⓐ parking Ⓑ to park Ⓒ park Ⓓ to parking

11. The temperature is dropping quickly; it ----------- a cold evening.
Ⓐ will have been Ⓑ had been Ⓒ is being Ⓓ is going to be

12. At 8 PM tonight, she ----------- her research findings at the conference.
Ⓐ will be presenting Ⓑ going to present
Ⓒ shall be presenting Ⓓ will be presented

13. He stopped ---------- pictures because his camera battery died.
Ⓐ to be taking Ⓑ taking Ⓒ to take Ⓓ taken

14. Which of the following sentences is correct?
Ⓐ I see my dentist tomorrow. My teeth hurt so much.
Ⓑ I was going to see my dentist tomorrow. My teeth hurt so much.
Ⓒ I am seeing my dentist tomorrow. My teeth hurt so much.
Ⓓ My dentist sees me tomorrow. My teeth hurt so much.

B) Reading (7 Marks)



Read the following passage, then answer the questions:

There was once a thief who sneaked into a rich man's house and stole a bag of gold "I bet that rich man has even more gold hidden somewhere," said the thief "I will go back tomorrow and try to find it"
The next day, the thief went back to the rich man's house when he thought the man would be out He was just about to sneak in the back door when the rich man opened a window "Can I help you?" asked the rich man The thief was startled and could not think of what to say, so he just ran away.
"What a strange way to act," thought the rich man "I bet that is the thief who stole from me yesterday I will tell the judge about this"
The judge listened to the rich man's story "Find this man and bring him to me," said the judge "Then I will find out if he stole your money"
When the thief heard that the judge wanted to see him, he knew he might be in big trouble He went to an old woman who was supposed to be very wise and asked for her advice "I will give you half the money I stole if you will help me," promised the thief The old woman agreed to help.
"Go home and dress in rags," said the old woman "Rub dirt all over your face. Then go to see the judge. When he asks you a question, rub your head and say 'Moo!' Then you will not get in any trouble."
The thief did exactly what the old woman had said. Every time the judge asked him a question, he rubbed his head and said, 'Moo!'
"This man must be crazy," said the judge "I have no way to tell if he is guilty Let him go. "The thief was overjoyed.
The next day, the old woman went to the thief and asked for the money he had promised her. The thief just rubbed his head and said, "Moo!" The old woman gave up and went home without her money.

Choose The Correct Answer from a , b , c or d

15. We understand from the text that the thief is ------------.
Ⓐgenerous Ⓑ kind Ⓒgreedy Ⓓhonest

16. The rich man suspects the thief because -----------.
Ⓐthe neighbours know about the thief.
Ⓑthe thief goes to the rich man's house every day.
Ⓒthe thief was wearing expensive clothes.
Ⓓthe thief acts strangely when the rich man speaks to him.

17. The old woman proved to be foolish because -------------.
Ⓐshe promised to give the judge some gold.
Ⓑshe believed that the thief would keep his promise.
Ⓒher advice led to the arrest of the thief.
Ⓓshe helped thief because she didn't like rich people.

18. The underlined word 'startled' most likely means ---------.
Ⓐhappy Ⓑ surprised Ⓒamused Ⓓannoyed

19. Which of the following could be the moral of the story?
Ⓐ We should never believe a promise from someone who is dishonest.
Ⓑ We should help people who have done something wrong.
Ⓒ We should help thieves to escape punishment.
Ⓓ Criminals always get away with their crimes.

20. The underlined word '<u>he</u>' refers to ------------.
Ⓐ the woman　Ⓑ a neighbour　Ⓒ the judge　Ⓓ the thief

21. The antonym of the underlined word '<u>overjoyed</u>' is ------------.
Ⓐ delighted　Ⓑ hopeful　Ⓒ sad　Ⓓ uninterested

C) Translation (4 Marks)



Choose The Correct English translation from a , b , c or d (2 marks)

22. من مخاطر الإنترنت أنه يمكن أن يعرّض المستخدمين للتهديدات الإلكترونية، مثل القرصنة والتصيد الاحتيالي والبرمجيات الخبيثة.

Ⓐ One of the danger of the internet is that it can expose users to cyber threats, such as hacking, phishing, and malware.
Ⓑ One of the dangers of the internet is that it can expose users to cyber treats, such as hacking, phishing, and malware.
Ⓒ One of the dangers of the internet is that it can expose users to cyber threats, such as hacking, phishing, and malware.
Ⓓ One of the dangers of the internet is that it can expose users to cyber threats, as hacking, phishing, and malware.

A1 Choose The Correct Arabic translation from a , b , c or d (2 marks)

23. The internet has advantages and disadvantages. One disadvantage is that it badly affects face-to-face communication.

Ⓐ للإنترنت مزايا وعيوب. ومن عيوبه أنه يؤثر سلباً على التواصل المباشر وجهاً لوجه.
Ⓑ للإنترنت مزايا وعيوب. ومن مزاياه أنه يؤثر سلباً على التواصل المباشر وجهاً لوجه.
Ⓒ للإنترنت مزايا وعيوب. ومن عيوبه أنه يؤثر إيجاباً على التواصل المباشر وجهاً لوجه.
Ⓓ للإنترنت مزايا وعيوب. ومن عيوبه أنه يؤثر سلباً على التواصل غير المباشر وجهاً لوجه.

D) Novel (1.5 Marks)

A1 Answer the Following Questions

24. The men lose some of their supplies in the water. How do you think they feel about this? الدقهلية – الجمالية

25. You can look for the treasure on your own!" Why do you think the crew say this to Ben Gun? WB

26. 'We'll never get to the beach!', Why was Dr Livesy and his group's final journey on the boat dangerous? Name three reasons. SB

A1 Write an essay of about (150) words on the following topic: (3.5 marks)

How to make the best use of the internet



كيفية طباعة صفحات معينة من ملف معين



مثلا ازاى نطبع الصفحات من صفحة 4 الى صفحة 9

خطوة 1

Print... Ctrl+P

خطوة 2
اختيار اسم الطابعة بتاعتك

خطوة 3
كتابة الصفحات المراد طباعتها
نكتب رقم 4 ثم نكتب الشرطة دي – ثم نكتب 9

Pages 4 - 9

خطوة 4
اختيار نوع الورق

Page Setup...

خطوة 5
اختيار A4

Size: A4

خطوة 6

Print

المراجعة رقم (2)







Unit one

Choose the two correct options from a, b, c, d or e:(2 marks for each)

1-Pollution has a bad--------- on the climate.
a. result b.effect c. impact d.health e.praise
2. He became active after achieving a lot of good results . the synonyms of "active " are ………
a inactive b idle c energetic d exciting e dynamic
3. We should use sustainable sources of energy not to suffer in the future. The adjective "sustainable" means …………..
a renewable b finite c infinite d limited e restricted
4- My wife spent ………….. of money when she went shopping.
A loads B goats C roads D a few e lot
5. "Some animals and birds are exotic. They are unusual and rarely seen here." The antonym of 'exotic' are ………………………
a familiar b strange c rare d foreign e common
6. The Pyramids are unique monuments. The antonym of "Unique" is …….
a) common b) small c) normal d) strong e)
7. "Tourists like trekking along and on the mountains." 'trekking' here is a synonym of ………..
a fishing b hiking c losing d fabricating e walking
8. "My grandfather lived in an isolated oasis". 'Isolated' can be replaced by………………………
a close b quarantined c neighbouring d remote e nearby
9. We all were upset when we heard the news of the accident. The word "upset" can be replaced by ……………..
a Perplexing b confusion c disappointed d confused e worry
10. "The jungle is full of giant and dangerous animals." The antonyms of 'giant' are …..
a tiny b minute c smell d gigantic e huge
11. We have a lot of fantastic tourist places but unfortunately they are located in …………places.
a . isolated b. near c. remote d. fascinated e. boring
12. Eco tourists like going on treks along the desert. The synonyms of "treks" are
a. journeys b. flights c. views d. stay e. hikes
13. I dislike living in busy streets. "*Busy*" here is similar in meaning to " ……." and "…….".
a) narrow b) crowded c) quiet d) big e) noisy

Choose the correct options from a, b, c, d or e:

1. Scientists are trying to reduce the .... of oil on the environment.
a. impact b. safety c. respect d. development
2. We should encourage children to play with toys made of environmentally friendly natural ....
a. matters b. materials c. ingredients d issues
3. Cycling is a totally ....form of transport.
a. nonrenewable b. recyclable c. sustainable d. temporary
4. The thief…….. the lady's handbag and ran away.
a. gained b. grabbed c. gaped d robbed
4. In your opinion, how can a country benefit ....ecotourism?
a from b. of c. out d. by
5. For five hours, the soldiers .... across the Mount Sinai to reach the site will attack.
a tricked b. trekked c treated d. ticked
6. Scientists try hard to .... the ecosystem everywhere.
a. suspect b. defect c. reflect d. protect
7. We. .... much to our great teachers everywhere.
a. possess b honour C owe d own
8. When I passed the final exam, I was over the moon. This means that I was ……………..
a. happy b. worried c. frightened d. interested
9. Animals that are…….. are seriously at risk of extinction. We should save them.
a. protected b. dangerous c. isolated d. endangered
10-...........is the natural world around us e.g. land, air, water etc. where people, animals and plants live.
a) Environment b) Conservation c) Coral reef d) Destination

11- A............is someone who works to protect animals, plants etc. or to protect old buildings.
a. Ecotourist b. physiatrist c. conservationist d. psychiatris
12- The treasures of Tutankhamoon are ....to Egypt. They are unique.
a. ancient b. special c. private d. giant
13- The footballer's ankle has already started to..............up as he was hit by another player.
a. swallow b. swell c. extend d. refresh
14- During my first month here, I felt terribly..........................as I lived alone.
a. damaged b. limited c. existed d. isolated
15- There will be an international meeting to discuss the environmental......of global warming.
a. impacts b. affections c. results d. destinations
16- It is important to only use local ....when building an eco-hotel.
a. contents b. materials c. elements d. items
17- We should encouage our children to work for charities as..... to be helpful to others.
a. volunteers b. experts c. professionals d. veterans
18- On our trip on a ferry , my son was ....on the edge, trying to touch the water.
a. training b. leaning c. loaning d. hiring
19- I was walking in the street through bad weather when the wind blew my hat.........................
a. on b. of c. off d. out
20- Swia is in a/an ....part of the country, about 750kilometres west of Cairo.
a. abroad b. aboard c. nearby d. remote
21. There has been a ....in the population of the city. It was smaller ten years ago.
a. less b. decrease c. grow d. increase
22. I got up late yesterday , but........our plane was delayed.
a) unfortunately b) unlikely c) fortunately d) unluckily
23. Physical exercise can .... you against heart disease.
a-provide b-prevent c-produce d-protect
24.Tourists like buying models of the Pyramids and Sphinx as a........of their visit to E.
a) prize b) present c) reward d) souvenir
25- I enjoyed watching the Egyptian tournament ,but I have found them really....when I have decided to watch the Europians tournments
a) modem b) calm c) busy d) boring
26-My children went to their friend's birthday , so we had...........hours without the their noise.
a) modem b) crowded c) peaceful d) active
27. A well-known author was accused of.......... the idea of his new novel from a young writer
a) robbing b) stealing c) doing d) accusing
28.I have a lot of homework to do and I'm ………………. here at home doing it.
a. shock b. suck c. struck d. stuck
29-Divers enjoy the ……………. colors of the coral fishes.
a. exotic b. toxic c. shocking d. violent
30-When the parents leave home for work, , the older children should care....... the younger ones.
a) of b) with c) on d) for
31- Some female teachers find controlling a class full of.....at a secondary school a difficult task.
a) teenagers b) infants c) babies d) toddlers
32-Everyone's fingerprints are ....You can't find two persons who are identical in theirs.
a) rare b) unique c) remote d) scare
33-Youth always come up with............ideas for helping the environment.
a) away b) brilliant c) cheap d) expensive
34- Some crops should be grown in a cold.......... to have agood harvest.
a) weather b) climate c) atmosphere d) day
35. It is a national duty to ……....and support our environments.
a sustain b pretend c intend d proclaim
36- Farmers can...........good use of some land while other areas nearby are less attractive.
a) do b) make c) give d) take

37- Mr Ali is busy ....a customer at the moment. He can't talk to you.
a) in b) of c) with d) from
38. The feeling of ……………………is unbearable, especially when you are sociable.
a company b impact c overcrowding d isolation
39. Lions only ……………in the wild, not in towns or cities.
a exist b expire c extract d exercise
40- Businessmen should be…………when they donate to charities.
a cowardly b generous c miserable d mean
41. I spent the weekend in a ……………place where it is calm and peaceful.
a crowded b endangered c relaxing d swollen
42. We all like …………… food, so our dishes are always full of hot pepper.
a leaning b spicy c isolated d trekked
44. We have to ………… water and electricity to avoid paying much money.
a conserve b pollute c neglect d destroy
45. . …………does the least harm to the environment.
a Terrorism b Ecotourism c Ecology d Geology
46. Tourists like diving and seeing the nice ……….and the coloured fish.
a rainforests b resorts c corals d gardens
47. Smoking ……………………the health of smokers
a describes b benefits c develops d damages
48. ……………………is one of the dangers that affects people and the environment.
a Pollution b Conservation c Souvenir d Education
49. We should have medicines that have only……………… side effects .
a close b awful c giant d limited
50. It is …………that a bride wears a white dress for the wedding.
a exotic b traditional c environmental d glad
51. There are many…………. animals in the world, which we need to save.
a. dangerous b. extinct c. endangered d. dead
52. The tourist industry has had a big…………………… on our economy.
a. affection b. affect c. impact d. event
53. We need to be sure that tourism here is ……………otherwise people will stop coming.
a. isolated b. endangered c. temporary d. sustainable
54. ………………..is for people who want a holiday which respects the environment.
a. Environment b. Ecosystem c. Ecotourism d. Hiking
55. Cutting trees can be a threat to the ……………
a. deforestation b. pollution c. environment d. destination
56. Visiting Mecca is a/an ………………..experience. We shouldn't miss it.
a. unique b. optional c. isolated d. linked
57. Don't ……………………over the balcony; you might fall.
a. lean b. learn c. lend d. trend
58. Nowadays, most young people like eating ……………food as they think it's delicious.
a. spicy b. covered c. cold d. polluted
59. Egypt is a popular tourist …………………with its tourist sites and fine weather.
a. operation b. conversation c. destination d. ecotourism
60. Sorry, I can't play with you. I have a ……….amount of time to finish my homework before going to bed.
a. limited b. trustful c. wide d. narrow
61. The place is really fantastic. It is lovely and ………………… .
a. relaxed b. relaxing c. boring d. bored

Grammar

Choose the correct options from a, b, c, d or e:

1-Omar ....across the Sahara last year.
a. cycles b. were cycling c. had cycled d. cycled
2 Salma .... to school when she broke her leg.
a. travelled b. was travelling c. travels d.is travelling
3 We .... some beautiful fish in the Red Sea.
a. see b. are seen c. were seeing d. saw
4 My cousin .... in Costa Rica as a child because my uncle was a biologist
a. lives b. lived c. were living d.is living
5 The tourists .... swimming in the sea. It was too dirty!
a. don't enjoy b. won't enjoy c. weren't enjoying d. didn't enjoy
6 What .... when I took photos of the crocodiles?
a. did you do b. were you doing c. you were doing d. have you done
7 My grandparents never ....a holiday last summer.
a. had b. have c. were having d. are having
8. Once, Kamal's family.......lunch in this restaurant.
a. having b. have c. has d. had
9-While I ……………. on the islands, I talked to the people who live there about life.
a. worked b. works c. was working d.-had worked
10-I was leaning out of the boat when I .... my camera.
a. dropped b. has dropped c. was dropping d.-drop
11. Nesma first met her best friend when she……………. at primary school.
a. has been b. was being c. was d. is
12. What………………. at midday yesterday?
a. are you doing b. were you doing c. you were doing d. have you done
13. As I was photographing the castle, my little brother……………..crying.
a. starts b. started c. was starting d-had started
14. Ahmed's grandmother…………….ill when he visited her yesterday.
a was seeming b had seemed c seemed d has seemed
15. When I was younger, I .... go swimming every day.
a- usually b- used c- use d- used to
16. While……………. Egypt, tourists enjoyed sightseeing.
a) visiting b) was visiting c) visited d) was visited
17. When was the last time that you………………. your cousins?
a have seen b seeing c saw d see
18-Ali always………………to work when he was young.
a-walked b-walks c-is walking d-was walking
19- Hassan couldn't answer the phone because he ……………..his father's car
a washed b was washing c had washed d has washed
20-While she was studying, I……………………television.
a-watched b-watching c-will watch d-was watching
21- While I........................ill, I lost a lot of weight and became so thin.
a) was b) was being c) am d) had been
22. Yesterday evening, we……………..for our English test when all the lights went out.
a) revising b) were revising c) revised d) had revised
23-.................seeing the accident, the motorists drove more carefully.
a) On b) Without c) Despite d) when
24- Walaa ………..down the stairs this morning and broke her leg.
a) was fallen b) fall c) fell d) have fallen
25- On seeing the fire, the man …………………… the fire brigade.
a. had called b. was called c. was calling d. called
26. In the past, people ……….. travel by planes.
a. are used to b. used c. used to d. didn't use to
27. I ………… my lessons between 6 and 8 o'clock yesterday.
a. am revising b. was revising c. revise d. revise

28 . While my car........, I went shopping.
a. was mending b-was being mended c-had mended d. was mended
29. I'd rather Nada .... her mother at the club.
a. is meeting b. meets c. met d. had met
30. .... my sleep, I had a bad dream.
a. While b. When c. During d. As
31. .... I got to the stadium, the football game was over.
a. During b. While c. On d. When
32. At the age of seven, my parents (are taking- took- take- was taken) me to Jordan.
32. At the age of seven, I (are taking- took- take-was taken) to Jordan.
33 . Mona……………………..at school yesterday as she was absent.
a. didn't see b. doesn't see c. wasn't seen d. isn't seen
34. The letter was written and …………………by post.
a-sent b-send c- sent d-was sending
35. He doesn't play tennis but he......to do that in the past.
a. didn't use b. uses c. use d. used
36. As the thief …………………… to escape, he was arrested.
a. was trying b. tried c. had tried d. trying
37. The thief ran away on ……………………… the police.
a. saw b. had seen c. seeing d. he saw
38- It's time you...........English hard.
a- study b- are studying c-studied d-studies
39-There was a knock on the door.............the lunch time.
a- when b- as c-during d-because
40- While I.................the food, my mouth got burnt as it was so hot.
a- was tasting b- tasted c-am tasting d-taste
41- Hend used to live in Alexandria , but now she.................
a- isn't b- doesn't c-don't d-didn't
42- Did you go out last night or............you busy?
a- did b- were c-are d-have
43. When I met Sami yesterday, he ……… to the hospital. I offered to go with him.
a. went b. was going c. had gone d. going
44. I wish you ……. out alone late at night.
a. not going b. didn't go c. not to go d. haven't gone
45. ……. watching TV, someone knocked on the door and asked for help.
a. Having b. As c. While d. Just as
46.............entering the hall, he found everyone waiting for him.
a) At b) While c) On d) During
47- The house ((leaned- was cleaning- has cleaned-was cleaned)) two hours ago.
48 . He (gave-was given- has given- had given) a prize for a drawing of an animal.
49. He used to be a driver but nowadays he (doesn't – wasn't – isn't – didn't).
50. While my mother was doing the washing up, my baby sister .... after.
a) was looking b) has been looked c) was being looked d) had looked
51. I no longer play tennis as I ………..
a am used b am used to c used to d used
52. I entered the office and looked around. Most people .... at their office.
a) were working b) worked c) had worked d) used to work
53. My uncle…………. as a shop assistant for ten years only. Now, he is a worker in a factory.
a. has worked b. had worked c. worked d. works
54. I enjoyed seeing the view of the Nile while ……………….the plane .
a. was landing b. is landing c. landed d. lands
55. When I went to the workshop, the mechanic ………….my car, so I had to wait.
a. has repaired b. is repairing c. had repaired d. was repairing
56. Just as I…………… to school, I saw a policeman helping an old woman cross the street.
a. go b. was going c. going d. am going
57. I met a lot of my old friends…………………. my cousin's wedding party.
a. while b. when c. during d. since

58. While I ……. at home, my uncle suddenly knocked on the door.
a. will be b. was being c. am d. was
59. We were doing our homework while our little brother ……. TV.
a. is watching b. was watching c. has watched d. watches
60. Don't make a noise while your father …………………. .
a. is sleeping b. was sleeping c. was asleep d. has slept

Unit Two

1- Choose the Two (2) correct answers out of the Five (5) options given:

1- Donating blood helps to save………
a- injured people b- injured c- the injured d- endanger e- endangered
2- Teachers should encourage students to ………….. in the next reading competitions.
a-take place b-take part c-share d-play apart e-move
3- Schools should teach their students how to………………….their community.
a- ruin b- destroy c- support d-sustain e-rise
4- We should …………students when they achieve good results.
a- praise b-appreciate c- devalue d- lift e-punish
5.Youth should look for real……………….to improve their skills.
a- opportunities b- chances c-beats d- fortunes e- injuries
6. People with dangerous illnesses and injuries need regular blood……….
a-carriers b- transplants C.tranports d- bags e- transfusions
7.The victory of October's war against Israel ………… all the Egyptians to do his best for Egypt.
a- reduced b- decreased c-inspired d- discouraged e-encouraged
8.The United Nations organization is………….. in New York.
a- existing b-based c-passed d- finding e-moving
9.- Our manager is strict . He has recently fired four of our colleagues due to their bad behaviour. The opposites of "fire" are………..
a- fix b-mend c-employ d - take on e.discharge
10. My father is generous as he helps all our family.The antonyms of " generous " are……….
a) stingy b) chartiable c) wealthy d) mean e)unselfish
11 People should ……….the charities like Resala to do its role in our society.
a) donate b) steal c) support d) call e. ignore
12. I never lose the desire to win. The antonyms of the word "desire" are ………….. .
a) ambition b) wanting c) hopelessness d) need e) despair
13. We should avoid ………. harm to the environment.
a) making b) preventing c) stopping d) doing e) causing
14. She expressed her desire to help all of us. The word "desire" is a synonym for "….. " and "….".
a) emotion b) want b) wash d) wish e) motion

Choose the correct options from a, b, c, d or e:

1) The leader is the person who can ………….. his group.
a. inspire b. aspire c. conspire d. earn
2-We should encourage students to have specfic goals and do their best to…………..them.
a) score b) achieve c) arrive d) get
3-The leader should accept full ……………………… for the mistakes that his group makes.
a) efforts b) praise c) responsibility d) frown
4. Blood …………………. are checked before their blood is taken.
a. honours b. doers c. careers d. donors
5. Teachers …………the students who are polite and intelligent.
a) check b) admire c) donate d) reduce
6. My sister's really………… She always buys things for her friends.
a) ambitious b) injured c) stingy d) generous
7. Egypt strongly…………the peace process in the Middle East.
a) calls b) happens c) supports d) succeeds
8. Blood ………. is one of the most common diseases nowadays. It kills a lot of people.
a. pleasure b. leisure c. treasure d. pressure

9. Success in life is based........ hard work and determination.
a. on b in c. at d from
10. Our brave armed forces are able to .... our country against any enemy
a. respect b attack c. suspect d. protect
11. The World Blood .... Day is on June 14th.
a. Donor b. owner c. Doer d. Honour
12. Some young men ....the old lady of her jewellery last night.
a. took b. robbed c. stole d. gave
13- Many people offered to …………… blood for the badly injured workers.
A take B donate c attack D give
14- My father is kind and brave, he is a/an...........to everyone in our area.
a) role model b) example c) essential d) scale model
15. The badly...........people in acidents always need blood transplants.
a. injured b. participated c. taken part d. shared
16. Parents play an important............. in forming the character of their children.
a. reel b. rail c. rule d. role
17. The police are searching for........... to solve the mystery of the crime.
a, coins b. keys c. clues d. crews
18- Millions of Egyptians gave Mohamed Salah the .... 'The Happiness Maker'.
a) nickname b) surname c) first name d) last name
19-Doing regular exercise can have many ------------ benefits.
a. wealthy b. healthily c. healthy d. health
20- We all have a strong .... that our children achieve their goals in their lives.
a) intelligence b) request c) desire d) health
21- Some diseases are………. They last with the patient till he dies.
a) full-term b) half-term c) short-term d) long-term
22- A lot of patients who suffer from kidney failure wait for a kidney..................
a. transport b. transform c. transplant d. transfer
23- The town is already receiving the economic benefits........the new shopping centre.
a) from b) at c) of d) by
24- He was highly...........for his honesty and his hard work.
a) raised b) pressed c) checked d) praised
25- The coach of Morocco was sure of his team's.....to reach the semi final in theWorld Cup.
a) ability b) stability c) charity d) community
26- We should visit our doctor for...........check-ups. At least once every 6 months.
a) particular b) responsible c) regular d) intelligent
27- My friend had lost so much weight that I hardly..........him.
a) watch b) accused c) realised d) recognised
28- Some people have a sense of.......that makes other people feel happy.
a) purpose b) target c) humour d) reason
29- The government should improve the ……………..of the employees as they suffer a lot.
a) debt b) income c) debit d) benefit
30- It's difficult to …….youth of the traditions of their communties. They have their own ideas.
a) ask b) save c) persuade d) recommend
31- The reason ………….. the accident is unknown. The police try to identify any evidence.
a) of b) for c) about d) why
32-The tourist was over -------------when he visited important places in Egypt.
a. the moon b. the sun c. the earth d. the sky
33.The police are...........................some criminals. Ther want to arrest them.
a. transfusing b. transplanting c. tracking d. inspiring
34. Wildlife........is necessary to stop species from dying out.
a. pressure b. livestock c. intelligence d. conservation
35.The price of the room in the hotel……. the continental breakfast which I have every day.
a. included b. consisted c. contained d. constituted
37. The word "accomplish" is a synonym for the word...........
a. prepare b. constant c. encourage d. achieve

38.A good citizen has a..........of duty.
a. skill b. sense c. responsibility d. charity
39- The professors at universities have more................than those at high schools.
a) shame b) technique c)camouflage d) prestige
40-The police found the..........monuments hidden in a cave in the desert.
a) robbing b) stolen c) missing d) dead
41-It's difficult nowadays to find...............due to the economic crisis.
a) employ b) employee c) employed d) employment
43- Patients who are given the new drug will be asked to..........their progress.
a) monitor b) lose c) attack d) achieve
44- A............is someone who guards or protects something.
a) gardener b) defender c) guardian d) hunter
45- The factory...........over 2,000 people every year.
a) employs b) disappears c)retires d) resigns
46-The number of tourists.........because of spreading peace in the area.
a) shortens b)increases c) lengthens d) reduces
48- Being (funny – lazy – beautiful – intelligent) is one of the most qualities of a scientist.
49.The Arabs are known for their ………………… They are always hospitable.
a) genorisity b) hotility c) capability d) reality
50-He has a great ……………….to travel abroad. He is eager to travel abroad.
a) design b) desire c) aspire d) anxiety
51.Before donation, you must have your blood pressure and iron ………. checked.
a) marvel b) standards c) levels d) stock
52. We should……………….a lot of charities to encourage the local community.
a) found b) founded c) fond d) fended
53. The police are searching for.......... to solve the mystery of the crime.
a, coins b. keys c. clues d. crews
54. Our neighbour is ……….; he always buys sweets for our children and helps the needy.
a. unkind b. ambitious c. generous d. jealous
55. Iron levels in our blood should be ………. regularly.
a. checked b. chocked c. shaken d. cheered
56. We all ………. Mohamed Salah for his talent and politeness.
a. admit b. admire c. appeal d. dislike
57. We should encourage people to ………. money to charities.
a. borrow b. owe c. donate d. own
58. A ………. is a specialist or student in the area of science that deals with living things.
a. psychologist b. biologist c. geologist d. chemist
59. I pay ……………..visits to my grandmother to make sure she is OK.
a. regular b. cellular c. solar d. rural
60. My sister has an amazing……………… to solve complex math problems quickly.
a. stupidity b. inability c. disability d. ability

Grammar

1. Have you visited your friend in hospital? - Yes, I ....him yesterday.
a. visited b. have visited c. visit d. will visit
2. If you ……..an iterview, you must go on time.
a) had b) had had c) have had d) have
3. “I didn’t use to live alone.” This means ....
a. I live alone b. I lived alone c. I no longer live alone d. don’t live alone any more
4. He phoned me once he (had head - will read - reads – read) the message.
5. He will phone me once he (had head - will read - reads – read) the message.
6. My father always ....to work by train when he was young.
a. has gone b. was going c. went d. is going
7. Why .... you go to the club yesterday? - Because I was busy doing my homework.
a did b. didn't c. will d. do
8. The sun ……………. rises in the west.
a. never b. always c. often d. ever

9-Surgeons ………………. usually see small things by the naked eye
a. didn't b. aren't c. doesn't d. don't
10. We will go to the park after we .... our work.
a. will do b. doing c. had done d. do
11. Rami used to go to the school library and........... the books he needed.
a. borrows b. borrow c. borrowed d. will borrow
12-Lions.....................as much as in the past.
a. don't kill b. aren't killed c. isn't killed d. aren't killing
13-The young men.................... to help their environment be healthy.
a. are taught b. taught c. teach d. are teaching
14. As a schoolboy, my uncle always (was going -went -go -goes) to school on foot.
15. Mum (is loving - is being loved - is loved – loves) by all family members.
16. It is time we (are going -went -go -goes) home.
17. During last holiday, Tamer (play -played -plays -isplaying) football every day.
18- The Earth................around the sun.
a) move b) moved c) moving d) moves
19- He.................gets up early. He is always late.
a) doesn't b) never c) ever d) hasn't
20- She is used to ....at night.
a) study b) studied c) studying d) studies
21. Dalia had an accident and ……………… to hospital the other day.
a) took b) takes c) was taken d) will take
22- English ---------------------all over the world.
a- speaks b- spoken c – is spoken d- will speak
23. A: Is he used to smoking? B: No, but he (is used to - is used to doing - used to do - used to be)
24. I wish you (wasted - didn't waste - had wasted - hadn't wasted) your time last year.
25. A lot of problems .... due to a lack of national awareness.
a. arises b. are raising c. arise d. are arisen
28. Lots of thanks! The lesson was prepared and .... well.
a. are shown b. showing c. showed d. shown
29. Students............ two foreign langwages in secondary schools before they join university.
a. teach b. are teaching c. were taught d. are taught
30-The charity............. to look after the disabled and the orphans.
a. encourages b. encourage c. is encouraged d. encouraged
31. The lady .... the baby in its cot.
a. lied b. laid c. lay d. lain
32. Hatim .... late, is he?
a. is never b. is usually c. comes d doesn't come
33. I .... have simple toys when I was a child.
a used to b. am used to c. used d have to
34 Hala is going to be a scientist when she.............................. school.
a. leave b. leaving c. leaves d. left
35.The TV presenter................ to her viewers in a very friendly way. We admire her.
a. are talking b. talks c. talked d. talking
36-Local people………………..jobs by the local organizations.
a. are giving b. are given c. is given d. given
37. My journalist who ………… three languages, died last week in an accident.
a. is speaking b. spoken c. speaks d. spoke
38- My brother................a lot of money from his job as a tourist guide.
a) had earned b) earns c) earn d) earning
39- When I was young, I usually.................. football in the street.
a) play b) plays c) playing d) played
40-As soon as he comes home, I.................... him the truth.
a) told b) have told c) will tell d) had told
41. He used to smoke but now he ....
a. isn't anymore b. doesn't no longer c.- doesn't any longer d - any longer doesn't

42. He was used to smoking, but now he ....
a. is no longer b- no longer is c- does no longer d - no longer does
43- Doctors....................patients when they are in need.
a) help b) helped c) have helped d) helps
44-No doubt, we all remember what our teacher...........about organizing our work.
a) said b) is saying c) says d) would say
45-It.........her habit to sleep late. She used to do this.
a) is b) has been c) was d) will be
46-Turn off the lights when you..........the room.
a) leave b) leaves c) were leaving d) had left
47-The final match.........at 7 p.m. this evening.
a) will start b) is going to start c) started d) starts
48-The criminals..........to prison for stealing the bank a month ago.
a) are sent b) were sent c) sent d) send
49-I..............two hours to make my last decision.
a) was giving b) gave c) was given d) give
50-Mu Salah............all over the world.
a) was known b) was known c) knows d) knew
51-Forests.........better in hot weather with heavy rain.
a) grow b) are grown c) grew d) growing
52- My brother didn't use to be a heavy smoker but now he -----------------
a) is b) do c) does d) has
53- Your sister hardly makes a delicious meal for you , ------------------------?
a) is she b) doesn't she c) isn't she d) does she
54- This door always …………………… noise. You should fix it.
a) makes b) is made c) made d) was made
55. Trees absorb carbon dioxide and ………. us oxygen.
a. are given b. is giving c. gives d. give
56. I………. to work every morning; it is my habit.
a. used to walk b. am used to walking c. walks d. always walked
57. We …………… in London in 2020.
a. were b. have been c. are d. had been
58. I'd rather you ………. your teacher's instructions to avoid making mistakes.
a. followed b. have followed c. were followed d. follow
59. I always do my homework before I………………. television.
a. watched b. am watching c. watch d. will watch
60. My mother ……………breakfast for us before she goes to work.
a. used to prepare b. prepared c. was preparing d. prepares

Unit Three

Choose the TWO correct answers from a,b ,c ,d or e:

1. I borrowed my brother'car to get my son from school? The antonyms of "borrow" are ……..
a dislike b lend c disorder d organize e return
2. They were good, honest , hardworking people . The synonym of "honest" are……….
a dishonest b delicate c sincere d chubby e trustful
3) We live in a-an ………..village; the nearest road is 5 kilometres away.
a insulated b isolated c close d detached e remote
4) She is the most beautiful girl I have ever met. The synonyms of "beautiful" are ……….
a pretty b energetic c cute d dull e quiet
5) .Doctors are said to earn a lot of money. The synonyms of earn are……….
a- obtain b- support c- beat d-gain e.lose
6) Criminals must go to ....for crimes they commit.
a- castle b- imprison c-prison d-jail e-palace
7) We should encourage youth to do voluntary work. The antonyms of "voluntary" are .....
a- optional b- exceptional c- obligatory d-compulsory e-obligation
8) Tourism plays a key...................... in the Egyptian economy.
a-party b-partial c- part d-role e-rule

9) Losing one of the sons is a- an ………………..experence
a- unhappy b-pleased c- misery d- miserable e- miser
10) We should help our community in our ……………time.
a- free b- leisure C-pleasure d- crowded e- busy
11) Parents should provide their children with valuable……………. to live a balanced life.
a- tips b-advices c-advises d- pieces of advice e-advisors
12) They had seen and heard nothing unusual. The antonyms of the word unusaual are….
a) common b) unfortunate c) unwilling d) essential e) conventional
13. My friend is plump. "Plump" here is a synonym for "………" and "………".
a. thin b. obese c. slim d. fat e. thick
14. Unfortunately, some orphans have no host families to …………… them.
a. care for b. look for c. look after d. take care e. look up
15. The place was very terrible. "Terrible" is an antonym for "………" and "………".
a. bad b. terrific c. awful d. huge e. wonderful
16. Your hands are dirty; they are "………" and "………".
a. unclean b. sterile c. contaminated d. wounded e. wonderful
17. I don't trust this tricky man. This means I "………" and "………" him.
a. owe b. doubt c. believe d. disbelieve e. respect

Choose the correct answers from a,b ,c or d:

1. We shouldn't play ………………………on our brothers as they will be sad.
a) treks b) tricks c) tracks d) trucks
2. We shouldn't …………….liars. If we do, we will lose a lot.
a) trust b) belong c) advise d) recommend
3. Most youth want to be officers when they grow………….
a) on b) in c) out d) up
4. We should be proud of our……………..and try to keep it.
a moments b agriculture c culture d gifts
5. My father does a lot of…………….work for a charity since retiring from his work.
a profit b busy c voluntary d value
6. If people travel for a holiday, robbers may try to break …………their houses.
a of b down c into d on
7. Some writers teach their readers values like Dickens,but others want only to ………them.
a improve b entertain c deserve d solve
8. The government should …………the poor and the needy.
a aids b boast c support d congratulate
9. The crook went to……….because he deceived a lot of people and took their money..
a faculty b prison c prize d paradise
10. We should ……………. people who work hard
a word b punish c awards d reward
11. A lot of children who lose their parents suffer from difficult…………..
a manhood b childhood c illness d agressive
12. The rich should…………something to help the poor. It's their role to help the society.
a do b make c take d go
13. People who are honest ,……………………to be rewarded.
a show b admit c entertain d deserve
14. She's a ………………………old woman who complains about everything.
a cheerful b happy c glad d miserable
15. We shouldn't borrow money to entertain ourselves or will be imprisoned due to our…….
a coasts b doubts c debts d pays
16. Thieves broke into the safe and ………………………everything in it.
a steel b rubbed c stole d robbed
17. Some athletes take drugs to …………….their performance and win illegally.
a provide b proof c improve d prove
18. Something must be done to reduce the level of ………………………in the area.
a crane b cream c crime d criminal
19. If you spend any time in prison, you're labelled as a …………….for the rest of your life.
a clever b honest c criminal d crime

20. The…………the minister surrounded to give them a word.
a robbers b criminals c journalists d carpenters
21. The police should chase the bullies and ………….them to be punished.
a award b reward c rest d arrest
22. The government ………………………a law prohibiting tobacco advertisements on TV.
a entertained b robbed c introduced d rewarded
23. The judge asked the witness to ………..to the court exactly what happened.
a describe b reward c produce d improve
24. My brother's talent has provided him with a lot of ………..to get a good job.
a opportunities b products c works d reviews
25.After my business failed, I.........a lot of money to the bank.
a) owed b) owned c) arranged d) borrowed
26- My father is looking for a new.............because he retired last week.
a) work b) job c) career d) profession
27- There are some ………… in the attic so my mother will get a cat for them.
a) bats b) cows c) ants d) rats
28- Some babies eat a lot ! They become ....
a) bump b) plump c) dumb d) thumb
29- The market was full of ……….. who were selling goods from all over the country.
a- merchants b-guards c-educators d- buyers
30-………………….. who commit several crimes should be excluded from the society
a) Merchants b) Spokesmen c) Criminals d) Lawyers
31-The officers are still trying to………………..the cause of the fire.
a) expend b) explore c) invent d) discover
32- The judge assured that the directors had.......the law and sent them to prison.
a) supported b) broken c) gone d) issued
33- Our society should look ....homeless children .
a) forward b) for c) after d) up
34-I want to borrow your book to do the homework.? The antonym of "borrow" is........
a) dislike b) lend c) disorder d) organise
35- He gave the children some chocolate to...........them for behaving well.
a) reward b) award c) present d) punish
36- Everyone.............Momen Zakaria because of his serious disease.
a) supports b) lets c) allows d) gives
37- My father wants to repaint our house, but the old paint should be.......first.
a) moved b) removed c) repaired d) damaged
38- Dickens was a great.......He has taught people the values of the society in his novels
a) storyteller b) poet c) playwright d) dancer
39-...........are two children born at the same time to the same mother.
a) Criminals b) Merchants c) Parents d) twins
40- The poor woman had a.............face as she worked hard all the time.
a) tiring-looked b) tired-looking c) tiring-looking d) tired-looked
41- It took her a long time to........enough confidence to speak in public.
a) win b) beat c) earn d) gain
42-As my father in the Gulf area , we.........him a lot.
a) miss b) lose c) gain d) beat
43-We meet once a month to discuss...........problems
a) opportunity b) community c) character d) lucky
44-In our.............,it is rude to ask someone how much they earn.
a) dream b) structure c) character d) culture
45-Despite encouragement, he still couldn't call his ...... dad.
a-grandmother b-stepmother c-stepfather d-stepsister
46-Children need to..........things for themselves to learn from them.
a) experiment b) expert c) experience d) taste
47. Our efforts should ……..a difference in the life of people we love.
a) do b) give c) take d) make
48. She used blue..........for her bedroom. She thought it would be wonderful.

a) plain b) paint c) planet d) print

49- Youth..........is a group of young people who do things together.

a) association b) federation c) participation d) dream

50-The thief finally........he had stolen the money.

a) denied b) told c) admitted d) invited

51. People who ………. the law must be punished.

a. break b. follow c. make d. do

52. We should ………. the quality of our local products to be exported in large numbers.

a. rise b. arise c. improve d. remove

53. We ………. much to our great scientists.

a. deny b. depend c. own d. owe

54. Can you ………. suggestions for keeping the environment clean?

a. do b. make c. think d. rise

55. The company wants me to try to ……….. the record for the number of car turnovers.

a. appear b. miss c. break d. lose

56. I can't pay ………. the new dress because it's too expensive.

a. for b. with c. to d. about

57.The police are looking for ………. to solve the crime.

a. keys b. clues c. symbols d. doubts

58. I want to ………. some voluntary work to help my community.

a. do b. make c. rise d. delete

59. Does the price of the car ………. sales tax?

a. contain b. share c. include d. consist

60. The little child….. breaking the glass of the window by mistake, so the teacher forgave him.

a. planned b. suggested c. denied d. admitted

61. The old man had a financial problem, so he fell into ……….. .

a. debt b. pain c. pan d. power

62. Girls like to……….. a lot of money on clothes.

a. miss b. spend c. save d. owe

63. Charles Dickens was ………. on writing about poor families.

a. eager b. enthusiastic c. keen d. interested

64. A………. is a special stick which you put under your arm to help you walk when you have hurt your leg.

a. crutch b. crash c. wheel d. bike

65. Rami is ……….; he usually waits for us calmly for a long time!

a. impatient b. hasty c. rash d. patient

66. The teacher ………. me for winning a prize for writing short stories.

a. punished b. thought c. rewarded d. awarded

67. Our team ………. to win the match; we were better and controlled the game well.

a. reversed b. deserved c. reversed d. observed

68. He is a……….; he refuses to give his sons money, even for the basic requirements.

a. miser b. winner c. generous man d. wise person

69. Ramzy used to play………. on his friends.

a. tours b. tracks c. treks d. tricks

70. If I'm not mistaken, you can't ………. me change my mind.

a. force b. allow c. make d. get

71. Most professional footballers ………. a lot of money.

a. gain b. earn c. beat d. overcome

72. We should fight greedy ………. who raise prices illegally.

a. buyers b. shoppers c. customers d. merchants

Grammar

Choose the right answers:

1-We have had a holiday ....the last two weeks.

a) on b) for c) when d) since

2-There............a lot of changes in the world lately.

a) are b) were c) had been d) have been

3-She ....for work an hour ago.
a) has left b) left c) is leaving d) will leave
4-He last went on holiday.............he was still a boy.
a) after b) for c) when d) since
5-Have you see the match? Yes, I ....it yesterday.
a) see b) have seen c) would see d) saw
6-I can't phone my parents as I…………my mobile.
a) have lost b) had lost c) has missed d) lost
7. My brother ....three languages.
a. is speaking b. had spoken c. speaks d. spoke
8-I think that Kamal is the most inspiring teacher I have......known.
a) ever b) never c) recently d) just
9-..................the last meeting, we haven't seen each other again.
a) For b) During c) While d) Since
10-I haven't heard from my friend since he...........abroad.
a) travelled b) had travelled c) has travelled d) will travel
11- Have you done your work alone..........? I can't believe it!
a) yet b) already c) ever d) just
12-Have you eaten anything …………..this morning?
a for b ago c since d by
13- He………….for five hours every day last week.
a-has worked b-had worked c-worked d-works
14- It's more than 20 years .... I travelled abroad.
a) while b) before c) when d) since
15. Ali ....football since she was seven years old.
a) has played b) was playing c) played d) is playing
16. Oh! I .... my passport. What should I do?
a) lost b) have lost c) had lost d) were losing
17-It's two weeks since we last ……………..
a- meeting b-had met c-have met d-met
18-Hany …………………..a lot of health problems since he was injured in an accident.
a-has b-had c-has had d-was having
19-I have ………………. been to the zoo before.
a- Just b- yet c- ever d- never
20-Belal is not here. He has ……………… to the dentist's
a-went b-gone c-been d-goes
21-Adel hasn't contacted me since he ……………………Cairo.
a- b-leaving c-has left d-leaves
22-This is the best book that I …………………………….
a-have never read b-was reading c-am reading d-have ever read
23-Ahmed …………….his leg, so he can't play football today.
a- has hurt b-hurt c-was hurting d-had hurt
24- I havent met Ali since he…………………the bad news.
a- had been told b- told c- was told d- has told
25 Nobody has …………..said that to me before.
a never b yet c always d ever
26…………………he graduated , he hasn't found a suitable job.
a- when b- since c- for d- while
27- Have you done your English home work..................?
a- just b- yet c- never d- ever
28- Ali has had his phone ………. the beginning of this year.
a- for b- since c- already d- just
29. Hamdi has ……… to England three times.
a. gone b. been c. visited d. went
30. My cousin has lived abroad …………. his childhood.
a- when b- since c- for d- while

31- Since his mother ……………………..ill, he will clean the flat for her.
a is b was c has been d had been
32- Ahmed…………… London. He is going to return to Cairo next week.
a- Has gone b- has been c- has gone to d- has been to
33-I can see the plane in the sky because it ……………………
a just flown b has yet flown c has just flown d has already flown
34- My little brother is sad because he .... his favourite toy.
a is breaking b was breaking c had broken d has broken
35- I've tried Chinese food, but I haven't tried French food ....
a already b never c yet d just
36- This letter ……………………..by the headmaster.
a have written b have been written c has been written d has written
37. We can't go home by bus. The last bus.............!
a) has just left b) has left just c) has left ago d) ’d just left
38. I ……………three question. What should I do now?
a) has answered b) answered c) had answered d) answers
39. Radwa doesn't know what flying is like. She..........
a) has ever flew b) has never flown c) has ever flown d) ’d never flown
40-Have you ever been to Aswan ? b: oh ! yes, I…………there in 2010
a-gone b-was c-have been d- have gone
41. Since he became famous in Egypt, his books ……………into many languages.
a) will translate b) were translating c) translated d) have been translated
42-Nothing like this ………………to me
a- has never happened b- has ever happened c-has not happened d- have ever happened
43- Hamid’s hair is wet. He ……………….. a shower
a-has just had b-has just c-had just d-just has had
44- I haven’t seen Mazen………. the last time we met in Alexandria.
a while b when c for d since
45- A bad accident ………. place on Cairo- Alex desert road.
a took b has taken c has been taken d had taken
46- My pen friend arrived at Cairo Airport a moment ago. This means that he ......
a has just arrived b just has arrived c hasn’t arrived d will arrive
47.The last time we attended a film in the cinema was ....we were 20 years old.
a) while b) for c) when d) since
48- My uncle ……….as a taxi driver for ten years. Now, he is a worker in a big clothes factory.
a works b was working c has worked d worked
50-I haven’t met the minister……………. .It’s the first time to meet him.
a yet b before c already d never
51. We haven’t seen each other since we………. in Hurghada.
a. being b. have been c. were d. are
52. I am over the moon; I ………. a medal for writing poetry.
a. was winning b. won c. had won d. have won
53. We ………. in Helwan for five years only. Now, are living in Mansoura.
a. lived b. have lived c. live d. had lived
54. My uncle ………. a lung disease since he started to smoke.
a. have b. had had c. has had d. has been
55. Don’t worry, ………. .
a. we have already solved the problem. b. we haven’t solved the problem yet.
c. the problem had already been solved. d. we had already solved the problem.
56. Has the road been paved? – Yes, it ………. last week.
a. paved b. was paved c. has paved d. has been paved
57. My uncle has lived abroad ………. 2010.
a. for b. since c. ago d. in
58. How long ago ………. he come back from South Africa?
a. has b. had c. did d. does
59. I have not seen Ali ………. the last time we met in Alexandria.
a. for b. while c. when d. since

60. ………. the news programme on Nile News yesterday?
a. Did you watch b. Have you watched c . Do you watch d. Had you watched
61. My cousin ………. in Italy for ten years. He enjoys his stay there.
a. lived b. has lived c. is living d. lives
62. You can't meet Tamer because he ………. to the supermarket.
a. has been b. was c. has gone d. had
63. I haven't seen my friends in the village………. a long time.
a. for b. since c. ago d. when
64. Mr Rady has just arrived. This means that ……….
a. he is coming soon. b. he is arriving after a while.
c. he had arrived before I came. d. he arrived a moment ago.
65. I haven't seen Mr Smith ………. the last conference.
a. for b. since c. ago d. when
66. I have ………. been to Italy before. I haven't visited any European countries up till now.
a. never b. ever c. already d. recently
67. I ………. for Peter for half an hour: he hasn't come yet.
a. have waited b. had waited c. have been waiting d. had been waiting
68. Hatim………. a taxi driver for 10 years; he hasn't changed his career.
a. had been b. is c. was d. has been
69. What………. is still a secret; you needn't worry.
a. has been said b. has said c. have you said d. had been said
70. Taher hasn't visited his village………. .
a. before childhood b. when he was a child c. since he is a child d. since childhood

Unit four

Choose the TWO correct answers from a,b ,c ,d or e:

1- He hid behind the tree not to be seen. The antonyms of "hid" are ……………………….
a revealed b disappeared c concealed d resumed e uncovered
2. " Most people are concerned with their health." The word 'concerned with' can be replaced by ……
a. interested in b. affected by c. interesting to d. effect on d. attentive
3.Optional and compulsory are…………………
a. opposites b. antonyms c. synonyms d. the same e. alike
4. My mother asked me to watch my little son till she comes back. The synonyms of "watch" are …… .
a) observe b) look for c) monitor d) see off e) collect
5. Doing sports increases his fitness. The antonyms of the word "increase" are ……………… .
a) support b) decrease c) reduce d) raise e) strengthen
6. "She nurses her old mother." "Nurses' here is a synonym of…………………
a. looks for b. takes turns c. looks after d. takes off e.nurture
7.Danger is antonymous with ……………………….
a. risk b. safety c. hazard d. security e. imperilment
8. I don't like this nasty dog. The synonyms of "nasty" are ……………………….
a thrilling b exhausting c disgusting d agreeable e offensive
9. The host greeted us at the door; the antonyms of the word "host" are …………………
a guest b presenter c visitor d owner e moderator
10. I have got some exciting news for you. The synonyms of "exciting" are ………………..
a thrilling b dull c facile d agreeable e inspiring
11. My room is always messy because of my little son. The synonyms of the word "messy" are ……………..
a) disordered b) disappointed c) tidy d) unhappy e) untidy
12. All my colleagues went to the laboratory. The class is empty. The antonyms of "empty" are ………. .
a) confused b) busy c) pleased d) crowded e) delighted
13. I need some time to ………. after such tiring work.
a) prepare b) escape c) relax d) strive e) rest
14. It isn't too late. You can ………. now.
a) begin b) stop c) do d) start e) go
15. Check your internet connection, please. "Connection" is the opposite in meaning to "…." and "….".
a) contact b) disconnection c) touch d) separation e) interaction
16. We should all face global problems. "Face" is a synonym for "………." and "……….".

a) inactive b) impossible c) incorrect d) confront e) endure

17. I don't like this jacket at all; it's very ………. .

a) awful b) fantastic c) terrible d) suitable e) bored

18. What are the negative sides of shopping online? "Negative' is opposite in meaning to "…." and "…".

a) cheap b) beneficial c) different d) available e) positive

19. My friend is ………. enough not to get scared of any animal!

a) brave b) afraid c) bold d) generous e) weak

20. I hate watching Indian movies; I don't …………………. them.

a) think b) love c) refuse d) adore e) appeal

Choose the correct answers from a,b ,c ,d or e:

1-Some students ……… …….the younger ones, and force them to give them money.

a) cheat b) police c) bully d) nurse

2-My daughter…………………in the test by using a headphone.

a) behaved b) bullied c) continued d) cheated

3-…………is the best profession in the world, so she hopes to join it.

a) Nursing b) Bullying c) Cheating d) Copying

4-I asked for……………… two weeks to finish the work.

a) favourite b) cool c) personal d) extra

5-The tourists sat by the pool and…………………the sun.

a) lost b) hid c) appeared d) faced

6-We should……………… our doctor's advice and to be healthy.

a) follow b) give c) provide d) neglect

7-Doctors have been under a lot of …………………lately because of coronavirus.

a) press b) compress c) stress d) mattress

8-Years ago, my father gave me a piece of …………………that I've never forgotten.

a) advice b) connection c) noticeboard d) article

9- The coach put the list of players up on the……………………before the match.

a) lecture b) advice c) blackboard d) noticeboard

10-I never work at the weekends. I just took it for……………….

a) greeted b) granted c) graded d) grunted

11-There is a ………………between pollution and the rise in the percentage of diseases..

a) communication b) contact c) connection d) collection

12-When I feel ……………. , I try to relax in an open area.

a) happy b) glad c) pleased d) stressed

13-To keep fit, I think you should …………………a gym class.

a) go b) attach c) join d) connect

14-……………………is a precious treasure . We should keep it.

a) articles b) conversations c) advice d)friendships

15- He used some of his father's …………….. to get that job at a well-known company.

a) collections b) collocations c) corrections d) connections

16-There are three more…………………before the concert. We want to do well in it.

a) articles b) magazines c) practices d) information

17-It was obvious that she had…………………..her homework and thoroughly prepared for her interview

a) done b) made c) given d) taken

18-He was ………………. of the team that won the gold medal in the Olympics.

a) port b) apart c) part d) party

19-Ali always finds it easy to …………………friends at school.

a) give b) take c) do d) make

20-This TV set should be ……………….to the power supply.

a) contacted b) connected c) related d) communicated

21-My daughter is revising………………… her history exam.

a) for b) in c) at d) with

23-He was accused of trying to…………………evidence from the police.

a) appear b) hide e) remain d) ride

24-You need to have legal ……. by a lawyer in order to deal with this case properly.

a) device b) advice c) advance d) reason

25-I'm sorry but my diary is ………………… I don't let anyone else read it.

a) personnel b) personality c) personal d) person

26-There is no use .... with them; they've already made up their minds.

a) debating b) joking c) sharing d) chatting

27- The speaker's words .... the audience, who suddenly rose out of their seats and began to shout.

a) existed b) respected c) exerted d) excited

28- I was so happy to see that my young daughter did her work .... her own

a) in b) on c) by d) at

29- Surprisingly, the crime was done by a 15.................... -old boy.

a) years b) year's c) year d) years

30. Getting the Nobel Prize was the .... of Naguib Mahfouz's life.

a. addressee b. project c. highlight d. punctuation

31-A...........is a discussion of a particular subject in which people express different opinions.

a) chat b) debate c) gossip d) conversation

32- Aya is busy.............. for her exams. She is a clever student.

a) studying b) study c) to study d) studied

32-My mother thanked the.....................for their hospitality.

a) hosts b) guests c) visitors d) bankers

33- Athletics …………………. people and countries a lot.

a – benefits b – ignores c – hurts d – honour

34-The books are..................alphabetically, according to the name of the author.

a) lasted b) enlisted c) enrolled d) listed

35- I watched a good match between Al-Ahly and Zamalek. It was a really................ match.

a) pioneering b) unimportant c) exciting d) valueless

36-My friend lives...................after his parents died last year.

a) alone b) lonely c) lone d) looming

37- Carrying a................ over your shoulder for a long time is likely to harm you.

a) file b) wallet c) purse d) rucksack

38- If you don't know what the word means, look it .... in a dictionary.

a) at b) for c) up d) forward

39-It is well-known that smoking has a ……………… effect on health.

a – negative b – positive c – moderate d – affetion

40- I'll just go .... and look up his address. It is very urgent.

a) outline b) baseline c) offline d) online

41- The radio show host says that a lot of teenagers are ……………… at school. They suffer a lot.

a – praised b – honoured c – bullied d – pulled

42- To find .... more information about our company, visit our website.

a) in b) off c) out d) after

43- There are a lot of pros and ………………for modern technology .

a – cons b – coins c – comics d – merits

44- The government tries to ………………. education, but in vain.

a – prove b – improve c – pride d – proud

45. The police .... the explosion with terrorism.

a. exclude b. contain c. connect d. enclose

46- The use of guns and other weapons must be ....

a. connected b. closed c. policed d. listed

47. It is known to us all that .... are usually cowards. They only look strong against the weak.

a. bullying b. bullies c. teammates d. friendships

48.----------------- broke into the gallery and stole dozens of priceless paintings.

a) Burglars b) Butchers c) Teachers d) stolen

49.The police must arrest the ---------------- who set fire to the public buildings.

a) criminate b) criminals c) cutlers d) cattle

50- The government should -------------- great projects to improve our national economy.

a) adapt b) make c) adopt d) carry

51. It is taken for .... that money is the root of all evil.

a. granted b. greeted c. denied d. refused

52. We should punish students who .... at school.

a. pull b. bully c. bury d. pour

53. We got a cat in our house after we had problems with………. .
a. goats b. dogs c. hens d. rats
54. I've been ………. you terribly: where have you been?
a. wasting b. losing c. missing d. messing
55. It is impolite of you to ………. at your friends.
a. laugh b. love c. leave d. fine
56. I believe everything my friend says, I really ………. him.
a. doubt b. treat c. trust d. deceive
57. The referee blew his ………. to declare the end of the match.
a. ball b. bell c. gun d. whistle
58. As far as I am………., honesty is the basis of trade.
a. concerned b. concerning c. concerns d. concern
59. The term's list of lectures has been put on the ……….. .
a. scoreboard b. noticeboard c. chessboard d. skateboard
60. I am tired because today's work has been ……….. .
a. peaceful b. helpful c. careful d. stressful
61. I need to ………. for the upcoming exam.
a. advise b. improvise c. revise d. recognise
62. The police searched the house to ………. the stolen jewellery.
a. look out b. look at c. look for d. search
63. Prepare yourself; please ………. your jacket and follow me.
a. put out b. put on c. dress d. wear
64. The manager is always busy; it isn't easy to ………. him now.
a. contact b. connect c. communicate d. correct
65. Hadeer always prefers to ………. team sports.
a. appear b. train c. do d. make
66. My mother is always ………. doing the housework.
a. busy b. keen c. enthusiastic d. interested
67. Sadly, the rash driver hit a five- ………. -old boy while he was crossing the street.
a. years b. year c. year's d. years'
68. A/An ………. is a formal discussion on a particular matter, in which opposing arguments are put forward and which usually ends with a vote.
a. agreement b. disagreement c. debate d. quarrel
69. Finally, we have ………. in a bigger house!
a. removed b. moved c. spent d. migrated
70. The little child ………. the bottle to the floor, and it broke into pieces.
a. kept b. fell c. dropped d. filled

Grammar

1- Maths.............my favourite subject when I was in school.
a- was b- were c- is d- are
2- There is plenty of meat, but there is not.................bread.
a- Plenty b- many c- much d- a lot
3- Six people.................injured in a bus accident yesterday.
a- are b- was c- were d- is
4- How.................butter should you use?
a-many b- few c- much d- little
5-I take a.............of honey every morning.
a- jar b- tube c- glass d- spoonful
6- He hasn't got............. expensive furniture in his house.
a- a lot of b- some c- any d-many
7- There are.................books on the shelf. They are not enough.
a- many b- few c- a few d- any
8- My brother has.................experience, so he didn't get the job.
a- a little b- a few c- little d- few
9. I have a…………..work to do.
a. much b. many c. little d. few

10- He hasn't got..................luggage.

a- some b- much c- many d- a lot

11- After finishing.................., he went to Cairo University.

a- school b-a school c- schools d- the school

12- My teacher gave me (an advice – advices – advises – a piece of advice) yesterday.

13- I'm not very hungry as I've just eaten (a little – many – little – a few) cake.

14- Please can you go to the shops and buy a ……………..of honey.

a piece b cup c -jar d plate

15-How……………..coffee did you drink ? _ Two cups.

a- often b- much c- many d- deep

16-I'd like two cups of ……………………….., please.

a- coffees b- a coffee c- coffee d- much coffee

17- A number of studentat ……………… in the class today.

a- is b are c have d was

18-Would you like ………………sugar with your coffee?

a- many b- any c- some d- a lot

19-I want to write a letter. Can I borrow …………… paper, please?

a- many b- any c- some d- a

20- During the night , I prefer listening to..........music.

a- many b- one c- some d- a

21- We must buy some milk.We hardly have............left.

a- many b- any c- some d- much

22-Is a thousand pounds too........to spend on a holiday ?

a- many b- a lot c- lot d- much

23. I don't have so…………..friends.

a. some b. many c. much d. any

24- Athletics (is – are – has – have) my favourite sport.

25- I need a new (pair – couple – double – jar) of sunglasses.

26- I have (some – a little – any – a lot) problems. Can you help me?

27.At some airports, they sometimes reduce the (amount – number – quantity – sum) of planes landing and taking off at night.

28- The news you gave me (is – are – have – has) not correct.

29- Fifty litres of oil (is – are – were – have) enough for my car.

30- I went to the pharmacy to buy a (jar – cup– tube – slice) of toothpaste.

Choose the right answers:

1- Mahmoud went to a school in Cairo ……………. school was very big .

a- A b An c The d no article

2- This is …………………… first time that the tourists have seen the Pyramids.

a- a b an c the d no article

3- You must never look at………. sun.

a- a b an c the d no article

4- Ahmed's father is ……………teacher.

a- a b an c the d no article

5- In today's programme, we hear about ………………brave man.

a- a b an c the d no article

6-Today, he is one of ………. best wheelchair tennis players in Egypt

a- a b an c the d no article

7-He decided that he wanted to be …………. P.E. teacher.

a- a b an c the d no article

8-She wants to have a holiday next to………………….. sea.

a- a b an c the d no article

9- Do you like playing ………… computer games?

a- a b an c the d no article

10- My uncle has a house that is near……….. Nile.

a- a b an c the d no article

11- Mona's favourite place is………… Egyptian Museum.

a- a b an c the d no article

12- Scientists have found a new animal that lives in ……………… Brazil.
a- a b an c the d no article
13-They all went to…………lunch organized by their uncle
a- a b an c the d no article
14-He goes to---------------------bed to sleep.
a- a b an c the d no article
15-We went to ----------------hospital to visit my ill sister.
a- a b an c the d no article
16-I met Ahmed whose………..car is very expensive.
a- a b an c the d no article
17-France is…………European country on the Mediterranean sea.
a- a b an c the d no article
18-My father went to ……….school to meet my teachers.
a- a b an c the d no article
19-The rich should help……….poor.
a- a b an c the d no article
19-Suddenly, it fell off the 6th of October Bridge and crashed to ……….ground.
a- a b an c the d no article
20. We are having .... picnic by the Nile next week.
a- a b an c the d no article
21-Have you ever been to………lake Nasser?
a- a b an c the d no article
22- His skills provide him (a – an – the – no article) unique opportunity to get the job.
23-You should be very careful when you drive…………car
a- a b an c the d no article
24-They don't need…………advice from you. They dob't accept my words.
a- a b an c the d no article
25-My sister goes to school on………………..bus.
a- a b an c their d no article
26-I spent the holiday in ....country
a- a b an c the d no article
27-Hard work always leads to................success.
a- a b an c the d no article
28- He is ………………..useful man. He helps us a lot.
a- a b an c the d no article
29-I usually like watching...........TV in my spare time.
a- a b an c the d no article
30-My friend is interested in visiting.............United kingdom.
a- a b an c the d no article
31-.................Mount Everest is the highest mountain in the world.
a- A b An c The d no article
32-..............teachers at my school work very hard.
a- Their b Any c The d no article
33-My brother plays ....violin very well.
a- a b an c the d no article
34- I think .... exams we have next week will be very difficult.
a- a b an c the d no article
35 ....exams are always very stressful for me.
a- A b An c The d no article
36- I am trying to send (a – no article – an – the) SMS to my friend but the line is engaged.
37- France belongs to (a – an – the – no article) European Union.
38- (A – An – some – no article) one- year- old kid died yesterday.
39. (A – An – some – no article) " m" in the word man is a letter.
40.(A – AN - No article – The) breakfast I had at the restaurant was tasty.

__ Choose the right answers:

1. I always do the homework ………. my own.
a. from b. to c. on d. with

2. Would you like .... more sugar?
a. many b. a few c. some d. a
3. I hope .... exam we are going to have tomorrow will be easy.
a. no article b. the c. an d. a
4. My father is an accountant at .... furniture factory.
a. an b. no article c. the d. a
5. All the money I have .... to buy the books I need to buy. What can I do?
a. is enough b. is sufficient c. is insufficient d. are enough
6. Don't worry; I can help you. I have .... money than you expect.
a. enough b. more c. less d. fewer
7. .... women play an important role in society.
a. A b. An c. The d. No article
8. I read .... useful book last week.
a. a b. an c. the d. no article
9. We can't live without .... water.
a. a b. an c. no article d. the
10. There are .... books available; we have 4 and we need at least 20.
a. a few b. few c. many d. less
11. I am very busy; I have .... to do today.
a. little b. many c. a lot of d. a lot
12. Z is .... last letter of the English alphabet.
a. a b. the c. an d. no article
13. Spain is .... European country in the southwest of the continent.
a. a b. no article c. the d. an
14. Did you know that .... sun is a big star?
a. a b. an c. the d. no article
15. Avoid dealing with bad boys; it's better to be alone than in .... bad company.
a. no article b. a c. the d . an
16. There is .... light in the hall; I can't read clearly.
a. a little b. much c. a few d. a lot
17. .... Pacific Ocean is the largest and deepest of .... world ocean basins.
a. A / the b. The / - c. The / the d. - / the
18. Nothing in .... life is better than .... peace of mind.
a. a / - b. - / a c. the / - d. - / -
19. .... poor are always in need of help to lead .... better life.
a. a / a b. The / - c. The / a d. - / the
20. I have hardly .... bread left; I need to buy ....
a. no / some b. any / some c. any / a few d. no / many
21. Didn't you buy .... rice? No, I bought ....
a. any / any b. no / some c. any / some d. no / a few
22. Samir: I have almost .... money
Amir: Don't worry, I will lend you .... money you need.
a. no / no article b. no /a c. any / the d. no / the
23. I always have .... lunch with my family at home. However, I will never forget .... lunch I had with my friends on the beach last month.
a. the / no articles b. no article /no articles c. the / the d. no article / the
a. any / any b. no / some c. any / some d. no / a few
24. I need a .... of oil and a .... of sugar, please
a. litre / kilo b. bottle / a few c. kilo / litre d. litre / amount
25. I got .... paper to write down the important pieces of news from .... paper I had read.
a. a / the b. some / the c. a few / the d. some / a
26. Fortunately, I found .... room on .... bus going to my university.
a. no / the b. a / - c. - / the d . a / the
27. The .... you drive, ... safer you are.
a. slower / - b. slowest / the c. slower / a d . slower / the
28. I read .... amazing article about .... works of Taha Hussein.
a. - / the b. a / the c. an / the d . an / -

29. I'd rather purchase ………. T-shirt because I dislike ………. orange.
a. other / - b. another / - c. another / an d. others / an
30. I need ………. advice about how to make new friends. (two answers)
a) a piece of b) a few c) some d) many
31. We don't have ……… bread; we need to buy some. (two answers)
a. enough b. many c. less d. sufficient e. much

Unit five

Choose the TWO correct answers from a,b ,c ,d or e:
1. Don't go near the edge as it isn't safe. The synonym of the word "safe" is…………..
a) peaceful b) advance c) administer d) secure e. dangerous
2. Lock the door when you leave. The verb "lock" is the antonym of………
a} open b)mix c)shut d shire e. close
3- Do you remember any funny stories about work? The word "funny" is the synonym of……
a) comical b) serious c) humorous d) attractive e. joke
4. .Security is to …………………as lock is to open.
a. insecurity b. danger c. safety d. peace e. defense
5.".I haven't expected my recent book to be so successful." The synonyms of " recent " are…..
a. contemporary b. modern c. former d. old e. novel
6. Scam is to………………… as book is to reserve.
a. fried b. trick c. trust d. fraud e. scan
7."I have just uploaded a video." The synonyms of 'uploaded' are……………….
a. unloaded b. overloaded c. downloaded d. transferred e. transmit
8. "The sun rose to a clear morning." The word 'clear' can be replaced by………
a. bright b. cloudless c. cloudy d. pour e. pure
9.The answer to this question is clear." The word 'clear" is antonymous with….
a. vague b. cloudy c. sunny d. unclear e. obvious
10. We should be careful not to be deceived by a……………..or…………………on the internet.
a. scam b.robber c. fraud d. truth e.scan
11. What are the ……… of online shopping?
a. reasons b. merits c. drawbacks d. prices e. demerits
12. This tool isn't safe to use. "Safe" is the opposite in meaning to "………" and "………".
a. quiet b. unsafe c. big d. insecure e. noisy
13. This game is horrible. "Horrible" is a synonym for "………" and "………".
a. active b. impossible c. terrific d. awful e. terrible
14. It isn't ……… to drive a car without holding a licence.
a. legal b. strong c. lawful d. suitable e. illegal
15. You should be careful with your computer password. "Careful" is opposite in meaning to "………" and "………".
a. incautious b. beneficial c. different d. careless e. positive
16. This is a/an ……… room. You need to clean it.
a. ugly b. terrific c. terrible d. interested e. expensive
17. Children don't like ……… animals.
a. quiet b. scary c. small d. frightening e. huge
18. It's ……………… that he'll travel to London tomorrow.
a. surely b. likely c. impossible d. probable e. certain

Choose the correct answers from a,b ,c ,d or e:
1-I will drive to the school to…………………………….the children
a-correct b– connect c– contact d– collect
2- A ---------- car is driven electronically without a human driver
a – driving b – driven c – driverless d – drive
3-There is always a lot of…………. procedures before you can go on a plane.
a.bullying b. security c. malware d. calm
4- Speech is the fastest method of ------------------ between people.
a – communication b – impression c – connection d – expression
5- There will soon be the…………………for us to all travel in cars without drivers.
a. speed b. technology c. scientist d. model

6- Your computer……………..is very easy to guess! It's 1, 2, 3, 4!
a. app b. password c. software d. virus
6- A uniformed………..man stands at the gate of buildings to ask for their identity cards.
a) priority b) business c) security d) minority
7- Big companies have clever ………to deal with the difficult problems they face.
a) criminals b) experts c) painters d) employers
8- Modern…………..are enabling more people to work from home.
a) internet b) hacks c) contacts d) communications
9- Internet criminals------- into organisations like hospitals , airports and power station
a) pack b) sack c) hack d) mock
10- Modern………..makes transferring money much easier than it used to be.
a) technology b) hack c) experience d) heating
11- ……………..is not allowed at this school. If we find anyone sending unkind information about students online, they will be in trouble.
a. Bullying b. Hacking c. Phishing d. Cyberbullying
12- At the airport ,the officials ……………. the passports before boarding the plane.
a)look b) research c) check d)book
13-One of the advantages of this job is the working………… hours.
a) rough b) tough c) strict d) flexible
14- The security officers found out that one of the employees downloaded…………onto the office computer to stop it working.
a. malware b. hardware c. software d. glassware
15- The email looked like it came from my bank but it was an example of……….
a.phishing b. scam c. hacking d. bullying
16- Don't annoy your Facebook friends and your --------------- should be polite.
a – comments b – letters c – paragraphs d – essays
17- Somebody …….into the company's central database and knew all our secret information.
a) robbed b) hijacked c) discovered d) hacked
18- The word "sat nav" is short for satellite…….
a) navigation b) navy c) naval d) nave
19- I love camping because there is no…………with the outside world.
a. communication b. clarification c. nation d. automation
20- My friend has some……….in fashion design. He is a great designer.
a) experiences b) experience c) experiment d) expert
21- There is a 25% discount on all………goods until the end of the week.
a) electrifying b) electrician c) electrical d) electricity
22- We couldn't go………..last weekend because the weather was awful.
a) developing b) heating c) lightening d) camping
23- A car park …………… camera captured the attack.
a) priority b) business c) security d) obesity
24- The power failure……….the whole computer system to shut down.
a) caused b) made c) persuaded d) let
25- On using the internet, remember to use…………software to stop thieves.
a. anti-venom b. anti-body c. anti-biotic d. anti-virus
26- Cyberbullying, hacking and phishing are all online…………
a. fingers b. ginger c. danger d. crimes
27- The company ……………… information about consumer trends
a) contacts b) conducts c) connects d) collects
28- Someone broke………..my car and stole my laptop.
a) into b) onto c) from d) at
29-The decision I …………when I left school was the worst thing in my life.
a) put b) gave c) made d) did
30-Have you read about the ……….development in computers?
a- latter b- later c- least d– latest
31- Don't…………..on links you don't recognize.
a. click b. clock c. lick d. pick
32- The Internet of……..is machines talking to each other.

a.Thugs b. Things c. Songs d. People

33- The new factory is expected to..........more than 400 new jobs.

a) control b) steal c) develop d) create

34- Our teacher asked us to……………the rubbish bins.

a.communicate b. connect c. empty d. eat

35- Teenagers should be careful about--------------- their personal details

a – downloading b – loading c – uploading d – overloading

36- When I use the internet , I find advertisement asking for personal details .It is a -------

a – scan b –scar c – scam d – span

37...........is an attempt to trick people having internet bank accounts to rob money out of their account.

a) Downloading b) Phishing c) Locking d) Uploading

38. You should use a strong……………which can't be discovered easily

a – password b – passport c – pass way d –keyword

39- ………….cars are much cheaper than petrol ones.

a. Electronic b. Electric c. Elected d. Electrial

40-..........is sending messages online to frighten or worry someone.

a) Downloading b) Clicking c) Uploading d)Cyberbullying

41- …………..is the use of science to create devices for everyday use.

a.Technology b. Termenology c. Archaeology d. Biology

42. I am ashamed because she has put me in an ……………situation

a) excited b) embarrassing c) possible d) scary

43. I couldn't ……………… my friend as I didn't see him for nearly 10 years.

a. realize b. organize c. recognize d. sterilize

44. We don't have to pay for those books. They are……….

a. flee b. free c. tree d. fry

45 We all...........the disabled to overcome their serious problems.

a) support b fallow c) give d)let

46-His mother was …………… with him for leaving the baby alone in the house

a) careful b) funny c) excited d) furious

47.They are planning a new high-speed railway to ………… the two capitals.

a.ink b. linkage c. click d. link

48. The social networking ………….. help people to communicate with each other

a. side b. sight c. site d. sightseeing

49.You can't send any emails unless the computer is.........to the internet.

a) communicated b) connected c) constructed d) contacted

50. I have new .... on my smartphone which helps me practise foreign languages.

a) caps b) apes c) abs d) apps

51.A company can...........its private information as it is confidential to the business

a) protect b) connect c) addict d) communicate

52.The Sunday papers are full of …………… for cars..

a. advertisements b) experiences c) accounts d) novels

53. ……… is the practice of tricking Internet users into revealing personal or confidential information which can then be used illicitly.

a. bullying b. virus c. phishing d. scamming

54. My father advises me not to ……… on a link I don't recognize.

a. lock b. click c. press d. open

55. It's the responsibility of ……… countries to support developing countries to raise their standard of living.

a. major b. minor c. poor d. beginning

56. I have a useful ……… that helps me to learn English on my smartphone.

a. machine b. security c. instrument d. app

57. I think someone has tried to ……… into my computer. What do you think I should do?

a. kick b. hack c. hide d. attack

58. When someone is threatened by another person using electronic communication like email, this is called ……… .

a. hardware b. phishing c. cyberbullying d. scam

59. We usually end a presentation with ……… .

a. To conclude, b. To start with, c. First of all, d. On the other hand,
60. It was ………; they just wanted the credit card details so they could steal money.
a. malware b. bullying c. cyberbullying d. a scam
61. A ……… is a piece of material used to control wind power on a ship.
a. sale b. seal c. sail d. cell
62. A/an ……… is an activity in which many people are asked a question or a series of questions in order to gather information about what most people do or think about something.
a. exam b. survey c. test d. interview
63. Your health is getting worse. I think stopping smoking is a good decision to ……… .
a. do b. take c. ignore d. make
64. I'm going to ……… the shopping. Would you like to come with me?
a. do b. go c. make d. think
65. Don't tell anyone about your ……… details online.
a. personnel b. same c. personal d. different
66. You needn't pay for the ticket; it's ……… free.
a. at b. by c. on d. for
67. You need to …… the passage carefully to get all the details enabling you to answer all the questions.
a. scare b. scan c. skin d. save
68. We'll ……… a survey to find out what people like and dislike about TV shows.
a. ignore b. sell c. make d. conduct
69. This is a/an ……… situation; what can I do?
a. embarrassing b. embarrassed c. easy d. clear
70. Don't worry; I will tell you about the latest news in ……… .
a. detailing b. details' c. detail d. details
71. It's impolite to ……… other people, however different they are.
a. pour b. peal c. pull d. bully
72. Don't ……… programmes from untrusted web sites to your computer.
a. download b. upload c. load d. overload
73. Thanks to mass media, we can ……… with each other easily.
a. attach b. link c. communicate d. separate

Grammar

1-Don't be late , the bus ……………. At exactly ten o'clock.
a- Leaves b- going to leave c- has left d- left
2-A lot of people are waiting for the museum to open. it ………busy there today.
a- Is being b- was c- is going to be d- has been
3-It is very hot in the house. I ……………….. on the air conditioner.
a- Am turning b- turn c- will turn d- am going to turn
4-We cannot use classroom five tomorrow because they……………..the walls.
a- Paint b- will have painted c- are painting d- will paint
5- Your bags look heavy. I .... you to carry them.
a will be helped b am helping c help d will help
6- The teacher says that we .... relative clauses next week.
a going to study b study c are studying d studying
7- My grandfather.................. 70 on his next birthday!
a is being b will be c is going to be d will have been
8- It's 35 degrees and it's only 7 a.m. It .... very hot today. P t
a was b is going to be c is being d will be
9- They ……….a party next week. Everything is arranged.
a. have b. are having c. are going to have d. have had
10-Our last lesson ……………………… at two o'clock this afternoon.
a-is finishing b-will finish c-finishes d-going to finish
11- There are a lot of people in the room. It……………. difficult to find a chair.
a-is b-will be c-is going to be d- will have been
12-Look, there's a sandstorm. I ……………………. the windows.
a-will close b-close c-am gong to close d-am closing
13-There are no clouds in the sky today. I think that it……………………………. very hot.

a- is going to be b- will be c- is being d- is

14- I feel terrible with a severe stomach. I think I………. be sick.

a should b am going to c am to d. will

15- We ……………… married next month. Would you like to come to the wedding?

a-will have got b-are getting c-will get d-got

16- I think it ………………… be hot tomorrow.

a is b is going to c will be d going to

17- He ……….work in an hour. He has arranged it with his boss.

a. is leaving b. is going to leave c. will leave d. leaves

18. The film …………… at 7.30 this evening.

a- starts b- will start c- started d- is starting

19- She………… an engineer when she leaves university. That is her plan,

a- will become b- has become c- is going to become d- becomes

20- Someone's at the door. I……………………who it is

a- am seeing b- will see c- am going to see d- see

21. There's a book club meeting after school and everyone………..there.

a) is going to go b) will go c) are going to go d) goes

22. The final match ……………..at 9 tomorrow.

a) is leaving b) will be leaving c) leaves d) will leave

23. My cousin is studying medicine at university. She………a doctor.

a. will be b. is c. is going to be d. is being

24-Take your umbrella with you or you ……………… wet.

a) get b) will get c) are getting d) would get

25. He hasn't studied hard. I think he………………..this exam.

a- will fail b- fails c- is going to fail d- failed

26. I expect Ahmed ………………..through his exams.

a- is getting b- is going to get c- will get d- would get

27. Go and see that film. I'm sure that you……………..it.

a- will enjoy b- are enjoying c- are going to enjoy d- enjoy

28. Look out! The rock is loose. It……………on your head.

a- is going to fall b- will fall c- is falling d- falls

29. I think it ……………… rain because the sky is really dark.

a) is going to rain b) is raining c) rains d) will rain

30. The earth is very crowded. People……….on the moon.

a. are living b. will live c. live d. are going to live

31. Watch out! The baby …………………….. .

a. will fall b. is falling c. is going to fall d. will be fallen

32- I'm sure the match……………really exciting.

a. will be b. is being c. is going to be d. would be

33- I've have decided that I ……….part in the next competition.

a. am going to take b. will take c. am taking d. take

34. My phone is ringing, I ………………..it.

a. am going to answer b. am answering c. answer d. wil lanswer

35. I have already booked the tickets; we……………abroad today.

a. will travel b. are going to travel c. are travelling d. travel

36. A: I don't know how to connect my TV to my phone. B: It's very easy! I ………….you.

a. show b. am showing c. will show d. am going to show

37. Experts……….their new driverless cars tomorrow. They are completely ready.

a. are testing b. test c. are going to test d. will test

38. These clothes are very cheap on the internet. I ……….them when I get home.

a. are going to buy b. are buying c. buy d. will buy

39. We…………to the theatre on Saturday. I have the tickets.

a. will go b. are going c. are going to go d. go

40. The football players look very big. It………………..a difficult match.

a. will be b. is going to be c. is being d. is

41. I think my brother……………..taller than me when he's older.

a. will be b. is c. is being d. is going to be

42. I ……………….the faculty of engineering when I grow up; it's my intention.
a. join b. will join c. am joining d. am going to join
43. My plane……………..at ten o'clock tomorrow.
a. is going to leave b. will leave c. is leaving d. leaves
44. I can't meet you tonight Ola! I …………………dinner with my cousin Sahar.
a. am having b. have c. will have d. going to have
45. As soon as I finish reading this story, I ……………it to you.
a. will give b. am going to give c. give d. am giving
46. My brother Karim …………………..law at Cairo University next year.
a) has studied b) will study c) is going to study d) will have studied
47. When you get off the train, I ……………… for you by the ticket machine.
a) are waiting b) will have waited c) will be waiting d) wait
48- While you ………… at home, we will be in class.
a) study b) will study c) had studied d) will be studying
49. Tomorrow we're playing tennis from 3 o'clock until 4.30. So at 4 o'clock, we………… tennis.
a) are playing b) will be playing c) will have played d) played
50-I've made the arrangements I (will meet – meet –am meeting –met) a friend on Monday.
51. I ……… travel to Aswan during the midyear holiday. (2 answers)
a. intend to b. won't c. plan to d. hope e. decide
52. I wish ……… a smart mobile phone.
a. buying b. to buy c. to buying d. I could buy e. buy
53. I think Morocco ……… the next match.
a. is going to win b. is winning c. win d. will win
54. My young sister ……… 10 next Friday.
a. has been b. will be c. is being d. is going to be
55. We made all the arrangements; we ……… a wedding party.
a. are going to give b. give c. will give d. are giving
56. Adel has got the full marks; he ……… the faculty he likes.
a. is going to join b. joins c. will join d. going to join
57. ……… to Canada tomorrow? -Yes, I have got the ticket and the visa.
a. Do you travel b. Are you travelling c. you will meet d. are you going to travel
58. The sky is clear. I think it ……… .
a. is going to rain b. will rain c. isn't going to rain d. won't rain
59. I ……… to Sharm El Sheikh as planned.
a. am going to go b. am going c. will go d . go
60. I can't meet you tonight because I ……… my brother at the airport.
a. had met b. am meeting c. will meet d. going to meet
61. The computer needs to be fixed; it has stopped ……… suddenly.
a. to working b. to be worked c. to work d. working
62. What ……… if I can't do this difficult exercise?
a. going to happen b. won't be happening c. will happen d. might have happened
63. It's a difficult grammar point. – Don't worry, I ……… it again.
a. will explain b. am going to explain c. have explained d. will have explained
64. I hope the room ……… before you start to study.
a. will clean b. will be cleaned c. is going to clean d. is going to be cleaned
65. Hurry up; the first lesson ……… at 8.30.
a. will start b. starts c. start d.is going to start
66. We ……… the match all tomorrow evening.
a. was watching b. are going to watch c. will be watching d. will be watched
67. Rami is travelling at night. This means that he……… .
a. decided to travel b. is likely to travel
c. intended to travel d. has completed all preparations
68. Which of the following sentences isn't structurally correct?
a. He is going to study engineering. b. He intends to study engineering.
c. He planned to study engineering. d. He decide to study engineering
69. Which of the following doesn't express the use of "will + infinitive"?
a. prediction with evidence b. quick decisions c. future fact d offering help

70. Don't worry, we are about ……… this difficult task.
a. to be finishing b. to finish c. will finish d will be finished
71. We hope ……… a bigger house sooner or later.
a. to be bought b. to be buying c. to buy d will buy
72. By the end of next year, more and more trees ……… along the road to our village.
a. will have planted b. will pant c. will be planted d. will have been planted
73. After I ……… my work, I ……… to the club.
a. finish / will go b. will finish/ go c. had gone / will go d have gone / went
74. Do you intend ……… camping? – Yes, I ……… with my friends.
a. go / am going to go b. to go / am going to go
c. to go / going to go d to going/ am going to go
75. A: I am going out. Do you want to come with me?
B: Why not? I ……… my jacket and go with you.
a. took b. am taking c. am going to take d. will take
76. A: What ………. at the weekend?
B: I intend to visit my friends in the village.
a. are you going to do b. did you do c. you will do d. you are doing
77. Hatim promised he ……… me on Friday.
a. will visit b. would visit c. to visit d. would be visited
78. Stop making noise, or you……… .
a. has been punished b. will punish c. will be punished d. will be punishing
79. Gamal ……… for his repeated bad behaviour.
a. is punishing b. will be punishing c. is going to punish d. is going to be punished

Unit six

Choose the TWO correct answers from a,b ,c ,d or e:

1. Robert Louis Stevenson was ………. for his novels.
a. bad b. famous c. poor d. well known e. unknown
2. Would you like to ………. the faculty of arts?
a. graduate b. leave c. join d. study e. enter
3. Shopping online has a lot of advantages. "Advantage" is similar in meaning to "………." and "………. ."
a. demerits b. pros c. reason d. merit e. drawback
4. Sadly, my grandfather ………. a month ago.
a. died b. stayed c. passed away d. was born e. passed over
5. Charles Dickens' novels are still popular. "Popular" is opposite in meaning to "………." and "………. ."
a. disliked b. loved c. different d. unpopular e. famous
6. Luckily, we ……….. the train station in time.
a. went b. arrived c. got to d. got over e. reached
7. ………, pollution is the most serious issue that we must all face.
a. To start with b. In my opinion c. As far as I'm concerned, d. Moreover, e. However

Choose the right answers:

1. Children love ……………. in the sand on the beach.
a. dogging b. knocking c. drilling d. digging
2. In winter, farmers sometimes give their sheep ……………. to eat.
a. meat b. hay c. fruits d. pizza
3. We spent much time in the street as he………..the door and lost the keys.
a. looked b. locked c. lacked d. leaked
4. A poem is a piece of writing often arranged in…………..
a. lines b. sentences c. paragraphs d. dots
5. Farmers grow a lot of vegetables in their …………….
a – blogs b – spots c – blocks d – plots
6. A …………….row is a line of plants that have small fruits.
a – current b – currant c – carrot d – curl
7. Treasure Island is a successful…………..story about pirates.
a. adventurous b. adventurer c. adventurously d. adventure
8. Stevenson is best known for his …………….like kidnapped and treasure island.
a – poems b – poetry c – plays d – novels

9. A ……………..is someone who writes poems -.
a – journalist b – poet c – novelist d – playwright
10- Many of Stevenson's books have been………………into film.
a. done b. made c. played d. produced
11-can you………..me a favour , please?
a-give b-make c-do d-send
12-We should put our clothes……..when we take them off.
a-on b-away c-down d-out
13-It is strictly against the ……………for athletes to take drugs.
a-roles b-rules c-rolls d-roads
14. My friend Ali asked me to……………him a favour.
a. make b. do c. give d. ask
15. People were waiting in a ……………..to book their tickets.
a – clue b – row c – blow d – queue
16-I don't like this music. It doesn't have any…………….
a-verse b-rhyme c-rhythm d-poem
17. The poem's subject is ……………..boring.
a – quit b – quite c – quiet d – quick
18. For homework, we have to write the first ……………..of the poem.
a - poets b – poetry c – verse d – chapter
19. It is ……………..to treat all the citizens equally .
a – fair b – far c – fare d – unfair
20-Novels, poems and plays are different forms of…………….
a – literacy b – literary c – literature d – illiteracy
21- I ……………….all people shoud do their duties to get their rights.
a. oppose b. pause c. suppose d. suggest
22- A…………….is someone who lives next to you.
a. labourer b. neighbour c. vapour d. gardener
23- Don't worry, my mother will come back home…………an hour.
a. to b. of c. off d. in
24-The teacher made the pupils………………… homework again.
a – do b – to do c – does d – did
25-The ……………………. is the person who looks after plants in a garden
a – partner b – gardener c – porter d – lawyer
26-A daughter of a rich man was ……………. for money
a – lost b – stole c – hijacked d – kidnapped
27- Birds always…………….on trees. They make us feel happy.
a. shop b. top c. hop d. hip
28- Poets should write about……………life.
a. everydays' b. everyday's c. every day d. everyday
29- The word 'day'………….with the word 'way'.
a. rhymes b. sings c. plays d. dances
30- This poem has only four……………
a. verses b. vices c. viruses d. vets
31- Bullying a is a …………. Crime. We should all fight it.
a – trouble b – terrible c – trip d – tribe
32-My health finally began to ……….. when I changed to a less stressful job
a – approve b – improve c – prove d – remove
33-I've read one of her books, but I can't remember the …………….
a – dress b – address c – headline d – title
34-A………..a long written story in which the characters and events are usually imaginary
a – hay b – verse c – line d – novel
35. Gold, silver and money hidden in a place is a ……………..
a - pleasure b - treasure c - pressure d – measure
36. Before you plant a tree, you'll need to……………a hole.
a. dig b. get c. take d. want
37. Children shouldn't walk in the streets with …..feet.

a – clean b – bare c – healthy d – long

38.………………is small stones , used to make a surface for paths , roads , etc.

a – Marvel b – Gravel c – Bravery d – Rock

39.The light was off, he used a ……………..to see.

a - candle b - bulb c – glasses d – wire

40. It seems ……….to do all this work alone. I need your help.

a – easiness b – easily c – hard d – hardly

41. Students do a lot of……………at school.

a. toys b. activities c. subjects d. poems

42. The government will provide some ----------------- for the youth to cultivate.

a) plans b) plots c) pilots d) pots

43.You'll need a variety of skills,…..leadership and negotiating.

a) consisting b) containing c) including d) excluding

44.Writers are always…….by adventurous travel.

a)inspected b) inspired c) expected d)exported

45.Her sincere impression……us that she was telling the truth.

a) denied b) realised c) made d) persuaded

45.All the children are taught together in one class, regardless of their……….

a) ability b) stability c) charity d)community

46.They ran their own open day for local businesses, which was a ………………..

a) success b) successful c) succeed d) successfully

47.The judge assured that the directors had…..the law and sent them to prison.

a) supported b) broken c) gone d) issued

48.The police asked her to the two men who stole her bag.

a) scribe b) ascribe c) prescribe d) describe

50 The movie deals with……….subjects. It isn't allowed for children to watch it.

a) grown-up b) infant c) aged d) retired

51. "Hard Times" was one of Charles Dickens' most famous ……… .

a. poets b. poems c. novels d. novelists

52. In Stevenson's "The Gardener", "keep the gravel walk" means ……… on the path through the garden.

a. stay b. move c. travel d. leave

53. Does "hit" ……… with "sit"?

a. read b. roll c. write d. rhyme

54. We have a two-acre ……… of land, which we use to grow vegetables.

a. plate b. plot c. pet d. pot

55. On the beach, the children used to……… a small hole in the sand to bury their eggs.

a. sit b. cut c. dig d. beg

56. A ……… is a large gun with wheels.

a. cannon b. bullet c. pistol d. rocket

57. I sometimes ……… my friends by both phone and email.

a. commute b. connect c. communicate d. contact

58. I saw some birds ………on the tree.

a. hoping b. hopping c. helping d. heaping

59. Our soldiers usually fight bravely and ……… their country.

a. defeat b. attack c. defend d. detect

60. The ……… in that area was so bad; I had to move to another place in the winter.

a. weather b. atmosphere c. universe d. cloud

61. I need to move to a warmer place to ……… my health.

a. appear b. repeat c. remove d. improve

62. Stevenson's "Treasure Island" was a great ……… .

a. succession b. succeed c. success d. successful

63. A lot of children like to read ……… stories about pirates.

a. adventurous b. adventure c. adventurers d. adventure's

64. ……… is a small, dried grape used especially in baking cakes.

a. Currant b. Current c. Carrot d. Concrete

65. ……… the age of 25, he decided to change his career to earn more money.

a. In b. With c. On d. At

66. Most of Nagib Mahfouz's novels were ……… into films, which reflected the moral lesson of these novels.
a. invented b. deformed c. made d. done
67. Do you think a gardener ……… a good job?
a. makes b. does c. supposes d. appears
68. Ahmad Shawqi was a great ……… . I myself admire his poems very much.
a. storyteller b. reader c. novelist d. poet
69. Finally, the young writer's first novel ……… . It became ready for sale.
a. came out b. published c. written d. found out
70. I liked that poem because it ……… the real feelings of the poet.
a. appeared b. described c. hid d. subscribed
71. Farmers use ……… as food for cattle.
a. clay b. hay c. pie d. tea

Grammar

1. I expect .... my driving test when I take it next year.
a- pass b- to pass c- passing d- to passing
2. I really .... to very loud music in public places.
a) disagree b) argue c) can't stand d) object
3. My friend suggested .... for a picnic in the park.
a) go b) to go c) going d) goes
4. We're planning .... to Europe for our holiday next year.
a) flying b) to fly c) fly d) to flying
5-Thousands of people enjoy ……………………at the sculptures
a) looking b) look c) to look d) looks
6- I remember …………………a TV programme about this topic when I was 20.
a) watch b) to watch c) watching d) watches
7- I really want …………………one of these festivals
a) seeing b) see c) sees d) to see
8- I'll suggest ……………….to Sham El Nessim festival in Egypt next year
a) going b) to go c) goes d) go
9- When the children stopped ……………, everyone clapped.
a- to sing b-sing c- to singing d-singing
10-They expect thousands of people………… Sapporo for the Snow Festival
a-visit b-would visit c-to visit d-visiting
11-my teacher promised…………………me.
a-visit b-would visit c-to visit d-visiting
12- My parents suggested That we …………… to the theatre.
a) going b) to go c) goes d) go
13- I have seen Ali ……………to school.
a) went b) to go c) going d) to going
14-I've arranged …………to the theatre with my family.
a) go b) to go c) going d) to going
15-I'm looking forward………………to a good university.
a) go b) to go c) going d) to going
16-he admitted……………that mistake.
a-making b-make c-made d-to make
17-I stopped…………a newspaper. I wanted to the current events.
a-buying b-to buy c-be bought d-buy
18-It's no good………….time.
a-wasting b-to waste c-waste d-wasted
19-I can't help …………….sweets.
a-eat b-eating c-to eat d-eats
20-I am used to…………………the holidays in sharm.
a-spend b-spent c-spending d-spends
21-I regret……….to the cinema. it was a boring film.
a-to go b-to be gone c-gone d-going

22- How about …………………at that festival for our project?
a-look b-to look c-looking d-looked
23-If I were you, I'd avoid…………….into the city during the festival.
a-travel b-to travel c-travels d-travelling
24-Their teacher is used to ……………… students with their homework
a-helps b-helping c-help d-be helping
25-On my first day at school, I remember ………… into the classroom and seeing my teacher.
a-to go b-to going c-gone d-going
26-If you can't remember an English word, try……….it up in the dictionary
a-look b-looks c-to look d-looking
27-I tried ………………… some medicine, but the chemist was closed
a- to buy b- buying c- to buying d-buy
28- I had a headache , so I tried …………….some medicine.
a- to take b- taking c- to talking d- takes
29- He found the film quite frightening, so he stopped …………………… it.
a to watch b watched c watch d watching
30 We don't have any bread because Ali forgot……… some from the baker's.
a buying b to buy c buy d to buying
31 It was strange in England because we were not used to ……people cars on the left.
a drive b drove c to drive d driving
32- Ali stopped ……………TV saying it ruins the brain..
a watching b to watch c watch d to watching
33- Do you remember…………………. at that hotel? It was very comfortable.
a staying b to stay c to staying d stay
34- Maya denied ……………..that mistake , but we didn't believe her.
a making b to make c make d with making
35- I regret…………… that book. It's not very good.
a to buy b buying c buy d to buying
36 On my way to school, my father stopped……………… a newspaper.
a to buy b buying c buy d bought
37 Karim admitted…………. the plate and said he was sorry.
a breaking b to break c to breaking d break
38- I regret……… that our trip to Cairo was cancelled.
a saying b said c to say d have said
39 . I regret …………….. my lessons. I got really bad marks.
a) to neglecting b) to neglect c) neglecting d) neglects
40. When I was a child, I used to imagine………. ………a pilot
a) becoming b) to become c) becomes d) become
41. I'm sorry. I forgot ……………………… the light off before going to bed.
a. had turned b. to turn c. turning d. to be turned
42- I tried…………..my computer. But I couldn't
a-fixing b-fixed c-to fix d-to fixing
43.Suddenly everyone stopped …………. There was silence.
a) talk b) talking c) to talk d) talked
44.I tried ……………… him, but he had already left.
a) stopping b) stopped c) stop d) to stop
45-We never allow………..in this school.
a. bully b.to bullying c. to bully d. bullying
46-I forgot …………. my friend last week. I should have done this.
a) phoned b) to phone c) phoning d) phone
47. I prefer playing football to………………it.
a-watching b-watched c- watched d-watch
48.Before you go to London, you should practise (speak-to speak-spoken-speaking) English.
49-He is considering (to go – to going – of going – going) to London this year.
50.Would you mind (to lend-lends-lending-lent) me this CD.
51. -She doesn't feel like (to work – work – working – worked) on the computer.
52 .Ali finished ………… his dinner at 6.30.

a) to have eaten b) to eat c) eating d) eaten
53-I (deny – dislike – regret – miss) leaving early yesterday. I wish I had stayed to meet you.
54. Sami ……… spend the summer holidays in his village, wouldn't he?
a. had better b. would like to c. likes to d. would prefer
55.Ali shouldn't risk (to drive-drive-driving-drove) so fast.
56. He will start ………. the report as soon as he reaches the office.
a. to type b. types c. type d. to typing
57. ………. about spending the weekend in our farm?
a. Which b. What c. Why d. When
58. I hope………. to London during the summer holidays.
a. would travel b. I will travel c. travelling d. to travel e. travel
59. We ……… mixing with bad friends because of their terrible behaviour.
a. prefer b. wouldn't like to c. fail d. avoid
60. I've made up my mind to apply for a new job with a generous salary. This means I've………apply for that job.
a. hoped b. expect to c. decided to d. planned
61. I really regret ……… up late; I missed the first lecture.
a. staying b. to stay c. to staying d. for staying
62. When I get good grades, my father has promised ……… me a new phone.
a.to buying b. to buy c. would buy d. will buy
63. Would you like ………the summer holiday with us in Port Said?
a. to spending b. spend c. spending d. to spend
64. Would you mind ……… me your camera?
a. lend b. lending c. to lend d. in lending
65. We owe much to those who contribute ……… the environment clean.
a. in keeping b. to keep c. to keeping d. will keep
66. I remember ……… this young man before when I was in Alexandria.
a. meeting b. to meet c. to meeting d. had met
67. The officer instructed his soldiers to guard that important camp. This means he …… them to do so.
a. advised b. begged c. expected d. ordered
68. Stop ……… noise; your father is asleep.
a. to making b. making c. make d. to make
69. I stopped driving my car because it continued ……… heavily.
a. to raining b. rains c. raining d. rained
70. I decided ……… a new car instead of the old one.
a. to buy b. buying c. to buying d. will buy
71. She ……… her brother ……… that reference, as it has useful information for doing his research.
a. made / to read b. persuaded / to read c. got / read d. discouraged / from reading
72. Mohammed Salah hopes ………as the best player in the world.
a. to select b. will select c. to be selected d. has been selected
73. Taher is very kind; he always ……… to help his friends when they are in trouble.
a. refuses b. offers c. minds d. considers
74. Don't ……… your digital camera; we need it badly, please.
a. remember bringing b. forget bringing c. remember to bring d. forget to bring
75. I stopped ……… a newspaper……… the latest news; I don't like to read the news online.
a. buying / to know b. buy / to know c. to buy / to know d. buying / for knowing
76. I'm so sorry sir; I forgot ……… my activity book; I promise I ……… it tomorrow.
a. bringing / will bring b. to bring / will bring c. bring / will bring d. to bring / to bring
77. I'm awfully sorry; I regret ……… you that your car has been damaged in front of your house.
a. to tell b. telling c. to telling d. do not tell
78. Ahmad ……… crime stories; he finds them frightening.
a. afraid of reading b. enjoys reading c. dislikes reading d. likes to read
79. I ……… to work as a tour guide, because I ……… dealing with tourists.
a. had better /would like b. would rather / prefer c. plan /avoid d. hope / enjoy
80. I didn't study well for the exam, and I regret ……… ready for it.
a. not getting b. not to getting c. getting d. for not getting

The Novel
The Treasure Island

Questions and answers:

1. In your opinion, why did the Captain want to stay in a quiet inn يبقي في فندق هادىء? (SB)
- He didn't want the other sailors to find him.

2. Jim's father thought that the Captain's stories were frightening مخيفة, but other people liked them. What do you think the Captain's stories were about? (SB)
- Adventures at sea. مغامرات في البحر

3. The blind man الرجل الاعمي gave the Captain a message رسالة saying, "You have until ten o'clock tonight." "لديك وقت حتي العشرة " What do you think it meant? (SB) "ماذا يعني بذلك"
- The sailors asked for the box at ten o"clock. طلبوا ان يعطيهم الصندوق قبل العاشره

4. Why do you think the Captain didn't want any sailors to see him? (SB)
- He thought they would take his box.

5. Why do you think the people in the village didn't want to help Jim and his mother? (SB)
- They were scared. لانهم كانوا خائفين

6. What do you think Black Dog wanted from the Captain? (SB)
-The box which contained the map to the treasure island. الصندوق يحتوي علي خريطه الوصول الي جزيره الكنز

7. "He did not give us any more money for his room and my father did not dare to ask him for more." Why do you think Jim's father didn't dare ask the Captain for money? (SB)
لماذا تعتقد أن والد جيم لم يجرؤ على طلب المال من الكابتن؟
- His father was afraid to ask for more money.

8. Prove اثبت that Jim's mother was an honest person شخص امين.
She opened the bag and only took the money that the Captain owed the inn.

9. "I'll only take the money which the Captain owes us مدين به لنا," my mother said, opening the bag." What does this tell us about Jim's mother? (SB)
- She was honest. امينه

10. Why do you think the large wooden box with the Captain was important?
- As it contained a map to a treasure on an island. لانها تحتوي على خريطة للكنز الموجود في إحدى الجزر

11. Why do you think the Captain looked pale and ill شاحب و مريض when he saw Black Dog in the inn?
- He knew Black Dog came for the box.

12. Why do you think the Captain was surprised to see the blind man in the inn?
He knew the blind man came with a threat. كان يعلم أن الرجل الأعمى جاء مع تهديد.

13. Fate was against the Captain. Explain. القدر كان ضد الكابتن . اشرح.
- The captain died مات before he could escape from the sailors.

Chapter two

Questions and answers:

1. What do you think the eight men were searching for يبحثون عنه ? (SB)
A map showing where treasure is buried on an island. خريطة توضح مكان دفن الكنز على الجزيرة.

2. "It's the boy and the woman from the inn!" What does the blind man mean ماذا الرجل الاعمي يقصد? (SB)
He means that Jim and his mother have opened the box and taken the map. فتحوا الصندوق واخذوا الخريطة

3. What do you think would have happened if the blind man and his men had found the boy and his mother ? (SB)
They might have taken the map and killed Jim and his mother. كانوا اخذوا الخريطة وقتلوا جيم وامه

3. If you were in Jim's place, would you go to look for the money robbed by the Captain and his men ? (SB) لو كنت مكان جيم، هل ستذهب للبحث عن الأموال التي سرقها الكابتن ورجاله
Yes. One should be ambitious. طموح No. It was stolen money. المال المسروق

4. Do you think it is good that the crew طاقم السفينة know about the treasure? Why? Why not?
No. This would make them greedy جشع-طماع for it.

5. Do you think Long John Silver will be a good person to have on the ship? Why (not)? (SB)
Yes. He was a good cook and he already knew most of the crew.

6. "If you find it, you'll all be rich!" Why do you think the blind man said this?
To encourage the men to find the map. لتشجيع الرجال على العثور على الخريطة.
7. Dr Livesy was careful حريص. Discuss.
He asked his men not to tell anyone else that they knew the treasure so that they are safe.
8. Jim and his mother were lucky محظوظ. Explain.
The police and Dr Livesy arrived on horses and saved them انقذوهم from the eight men.
9. Why do you think the eight men weren't interested in Captain Bill's money?
They only wanted the map to the treasure.
10. Why do you think the blind man suspected Jim and his mother to have stolen the map?
لماذا تعتقد أن الرجل الأعمى شك في أن جيم ووالدته قد سرقا الخريطة؟
He saw them in the inn when he visited Captain Bill that day; they were gone. اختفوا
11. The papers Jim took from the Captain were important. Prove this.
Some papers showed a map of the island where the treasure was buried.
12. Do you think Mr Trelawney was secretive كاتم اسرار? Why?
No. He told others about the secret of the treasure.

Chapter 3

Questions and answers:

1. Did Captain Smollett trust his crew? How do you know? هل يثق الكابتن سموليت بطاقمه؟ كيف علمت بذلك؟
No. He 's unhappy that the crew knew that they were looking for treasure.
لا، إنه غير سعيد لأن الطاقم عرف أنهم كانوا يبحثون عن الكنز

2. "Looking for treasure always means danger". Why do you think Captain Smollett said this? (SB)
"البحث عن الكنز يعني دائمًا الخطر". لماذا تعتقد أن الكابتن سموليت قال هذا؟
Because some people can't be trusted when they think they might get rich.
لأن بعض الناس لا يمكن الوثوق بهم عندما يعتقدون أنهم قد يصبحون أثرياء.

3. Do you think Trelawney and Jim's first impression on Captain Smollett was right? Why?
تعتقد أن الانطباع الأول لتريلاوني وجيم عن الكابتن سموليت كان صحيحًا؟ لماذا؟
No. He found out later that Smollett was right not to trust the crew because they were pirates.
اكتشف لاحقًا أن سموليت كان على حق في عدم الثقة بالطاقم لأنهم قراصنة.

4. "You want to do things quickly", what does this quotation tell you about Silver's character? (SB)
"تريد أن تفعل الأشياء بسرعة"، ماذا يخبرك هذا الاقتباس عن شخصية سيلفر؟
It shows that Silver can be patient as he can wait for the best time to do something.
يُظهر أن سيلفر يمكن أن يتحلى بالصبر لأنه يمكنه انتظار أفضل وقت لفعل شيء ما.

5. Jim's luck حظ saved him انقذه from Silver and his men. Explain. (SB)
Dick was going to get an apple for Silver. He would discover Jim hiding in the barrel, but then someone saw land and everyone forgot about the apple.
كان ديك سيحصل على تفاحة مقابل الفضة. سيكتشف جيم مختبئًا في البرميل، ولكن بعد ذلك رأى أحدهم الأرض ونسي الجميع أمر التفاحة.

6. Not all that glitters is gold. Explain the meaning of this phrase, referring to Silver and Smollett ? (SB) ليس كل ما يلمع ذهباً. اشرح معنى هذه العبارة التي تشير إلى سيلفر وسموليت؟
At first, Jim thought Silver was good and Smollett was bad, but he was mistaken about both.
في البداية، اعتقد جيم أن سيلفر كان جيدًا وأن سموليت كان سيئًا، لكنه كان مخطئًا في كليهما.

7. How do you think Jim felt when he learned about Long John Silver's true character? (SB)
في رأيك، كيف شعر جيم عندما علم بشخصية لونغ جون سيلفر الحقيقية؟
He probably felt shocked and frightened. ربما شعر بالصدمة والخوف

8. "When I go on a journey, I like to be able to choose my own crew." Why do you think Captain Smollett said this? (SB)
"عندما أذهب في رحلة، أحب أن أتمكن من اختيار طاقمي الخاص". لماذا تعتقد أن الكابتن سموليت قال هذا؟
He wanted to work with people he could trust. يثق

9. Pew is blind and Flint is dead. What do you think happened on their last voyage في الرحله الاخيرة?

I think they had a fight معركه over the treasure.
10. What do you think of Silver's character? Why?
He was evil شرير. He planned to take the treasure and attack Trelawney and his friends.
11. Why do you think Silver called his parrot Captain Flint?
لماذا تعتقد أن سيلفر أطلق على ببغائه اسم الكابتن فلينت؟
In honour of Captain Flint who led the journey to Treasure Island in the past.
تكريما للكابتن فلينت الذي قاد الرحلة إلى جزيرة الكنز في الماضي.
12. Silver proved to be cunning when Jim visited him in his inn. Illustrate.
أثبت سيلفر أنه ماكر عندما زاره جيم في نزله. وضح.
He pretended not to know Black dog though he knew all the gang.
لقد تظاهر بأنه لا يعرف بلاك دوج رغم أنه يعرف كل العصابة.

Chapter 4

Questions and answers:

1. Why did Jim feel that he made a mistake by deciding to go to the island? (SB)
لماذا شعر جيم بأنه أخطأ عندما قرر الذهاب إلى الجزيرة؟
Because Silver and his men were planning something there; they could kill him.
لأن سيلفر ورجاله كانوا يخططون لشيء ما هناك؛ يمكنهم قتله.
2. "You were right and I was wrong", what did Mr Trelawney mean by this? (SB)
"لقد كنت على حق وكنت على خطأ"، ماذا كان يقصد السيد تريلاوني بهذا؟
Captain Smollett had said he did not like the crew and they proved to be bad people.
قال الكابتن سموليت إنه لا يحب الطاقم وأثبتوا أنهم أشخاص سيئون.
3. “They have worked hard and been a better crew than I expected.” Why do you think the crew were better than Captain Smollett expected? (SB)
"لقد عملوا بجد وكانوا طاقمًا أفضل مما توقعت." لماذا تعتقد أن الطاقم كان أفضل مما توقعه الكابتن سموليت؟
They worked hard so that no one would discover their plan.. لقد عملوا بجد حتى لا يكتشف أحد خطتهم
4. Silver helped Captain Smollett to sail the boat closer to the shore. Why do you think Captain Smollett let Silver help him do this? (SB)
ساعد سيلفر الكابتن سموليت على الإبحار بالقارب بالقرب من الشاطئ. لماذا تعتقد الكابتن سموليت سمح لسيلفر بمساعدته في القيام بذلك؟
He didn't want Silver to know that he had discovered his plan.
Silver said that he had visited the island before.
5. “I would have to stay on the island forever.” Why does Jim say this? (SB)
“سأضطر إلى البقاء في الجزيرة إلى الأبد”. لماذا يقول جيم هذا؟
Silver's men were near to Jim and could kill him يقتلوه at any time.
6. Jim was brave شجاع. Do you think so? Why?
Yes. He went on the island though it was dangerous.خطير
7. Jim was helpful to مساعدTrelawney and his men. Explain.
He told them about Silver's plan to kill them. خطة سيلفر لقتلة
8. Captain Smollett was a good planner مخطط جيد. Illustrate.
He made a plan to save عمل خطة لانقاذ السفينة the ship from Silver and his men.
9. Silver told Jim, “You’ll love this island." Do you think he was talking seriously? Why?
قال سيلفر لجيم: "سوف تحب هذه الجزيرة". هل تعتقد أنه كان يتحدث بجدية؟ لماذا؟
No. He had planned to kill Jim with the others.

10. Smollett's plan was unlucky غير محظوظ . Illustrate.
The men who stayed on the ship were Silver's men. الرجال الذين بقوا على متن السفينة كانوا من رجال سيلفر.
11. Tom was honest. امين Prove this.
He refused to help Silver against Trelawney.

Chapter 5

Questions and answers:

1. "I dream of eating good food again", Why do you think Gun was left alone on the island? (SB)
"أحلم بأكل طعام جيد مرة أخرى"، ماذا يخبرك هذا عن حياة غون في جزيرة؟ لماذا تعتقد أن غان تُرك بمفرده على الجزيرة؟
Some sailors left تركوه him there while they were looking for the treasure أثناء بحثهم عن الكنز.
2. "If you work for Silver, I'm finished,' he said." What does Ben Gun mean by this? (SB)
قال: "إذا كنت تعمل لدى شركة سيلفر، فقد انتهيت". ماذا يعني بن غان بهذا؟
He means that Silver could kill him.
3. Do agree that Flint was an evil شرير man? Why?/Why not? (SB)
Yes. Because he killed the other sailors
4. Do you think that Jim is right to trust Ben Gun? Why?/Why not? (SB)
هل تعتقد أن جيم على حق في الثقة ببن جون؟ لماذا لماذا لا؟
Yes. Ben Gun was honest امين معه with Jim.
5. Ben Gun was lucky. Do you agree? Why?
Yes. He survived alone on the island for 3 years.. نعم. لقد نجا بمفرده في الجزيرة لمدة ٣ سنوات
6. Why do you think Ben Gun knelt down in front of Jim? لماذا تعتقد أن بن جون ركع أمام جيم؟
He thought Jim would kill him with his gun ببندقيته.
7. Why do you think Jim thought that Ben Gun was crazy?
لماذا تعتقد أن جيم يعتقد أن بن غان كان مجنونا؟
Ben Gun behaved strangely and said he was rich though he lived badly on the island.
تصرف بن غان بشكل غريب وقال إنه ثري رغم أنه يعيش بشكل سيئ في الجزيرة.
8. Why do you think Ben Gun said he was rich and would make Jim rich?
لماذا تعتقد أن بن غان قال أنه ثري وسيجعل جيم غنيا؟
He perhaps knew where the treasure. ربما كان يعرف مكان الكنز.
9. The sailors who went with Ben Gun to the island betrayed him. Explain.
البحارة الذين ذهبوا مع بن جون إلى الجزيرة خانوه. اشرح.
They left him alone on the island. .
1. Why do you think Ben Gun decided not to work for pirates again?
The pirates had left him alone on the island.

Chapter 6

Questions and answers:

1. "We'll never get to the beach!", Why was Dr Livesy and his group's final journey on the boat dangerous? Name three reasons. (SB)
"لن نصل إلى الشاطئ أبدًا!"، لماذا كانت الرحلة الأخيرة للدكتور ليفيسي ومجموعته على متن القارب خطيرة؟ اذكر ثلاثة أسباب.
The men on the Hispaniola wanted to fire at them. أراد الرجال الموجودون على متن هيسبانيولا إطلاق النار عليهم.
Some pirates were chasing them in a boat. كان بعض القراصنة يطاردونهم في قارب.
The pirates on the beach and in the trees were also chasing them.
كان القراصنة على الشاطئ وفي الأشجار يطاردونهم أيضًا.
2. Why do you think Livesy decided to go to the fort الحصن?
To protect themselves in the fort. لحماية أنفسهم في الحصن
3. Why do you think it was impossible for Silver's men to hit anyone inside the fort? (SB)
لماذا تعتقد أنه كان من المستحيل على رجال سيلفر ضرب أي شخص داخل الحصن؟
Because the fort gave them protection. لأن الحصن منحهم الحماية.
4. "We have guns. If you try to contact Silver, you will be dead." They looked very surprised. Why do you think the sailors were surprised? (SB)
"لدينا أسلحة. إذا حاولت الاتصال بسيلفر، فسوف تموت." لقد بدوا مندهشين للغاية. لماذا تعتقد أن البحارة فوجئوا؟
The sailors didn't think that Smollett and his men knew anything about Silverطs plan.
لم يعتقد البحارة أن سموليت ورجاله يعرفون شيئًا عن خطة سيلفر.
5. Dr Livesy was a good planner. Explain.
He planned to move to the fort with their guns and supplies لقد خطط للانتقال إلى الحصن ببنادقهم وإمداداتهم..
6. Do you think the fort was a good shelter for Livesy and his men? Why?

هل تعتقد أن الحصن كان مأوى جيدًا لليفسي ورجاله؟ لماذا؟

Yes. It was big and well-defended. It had water.. نعم. لقد كانت كبيرة ومحمية بشكل جيد. كان بها ماء

7. Why do you think Livesy and his men were not afraid of Silver and his men on the island?

لماذا تعتقد أن ليفيسي ورجاله لم يخافوا من سيلفر ورجاله في الجزيرة؟

Silver's men didn't have guns but Livesy and his men did.

لم يكن لدى رجال سيلفر أسلحة لكن ليفيسي ورجاله كانوا يحملون أسلحة.

8. Captain Smollett was a very brave شجاع man. Explain.

He put up a flag inside the fort so that Silver's men knew they were not afraid of them.

لقد وضع علمًا داخل الحصن حتى يعلم رجال سيلفر أنهم لا يخافون منهم.

9. Captain Smollett was experienced. Do you agree? Why?

كان الكابتن سموليت من ذوي الخبرة. هل توافق؟ لماذا؟

Yes. He counted the supplies and asked how long they would have to spend on this island.

نعم. أحصى الإمدادات وسأل عن المدة التي سيتعين عليهم قضاؤها في هذه الجزيرة.

Translation

١- يعكس تحسين اقتصادنا نتائج إيجابية على حياة المواطن المصرى

1.Improving our economy reflects positive results on the lives of the Egyptian citizen.
2.Improving our economic reflects positive results on the lives of the Egyptian citizen.
3.Improving our economy reflects negative results on the lives of the Egyptian citizen.
4.Improving our economy reflects positive results on the life's of the Egyptian citizen.

٢- يجب أن لا نقف مكتوفى الايدى ونلقى بالعبء على الحكومة وحدها فى حل المشاكل.

1.We should stand idly and put the burden on the government alone to solve problems.
2.We should stand idly and put the burden on the government lone to solve problems.
3.We shouldn't stand idly and put the burden on the government alone to solve problems.
4.We shouldn't stand ideal and put the burden on the government alone to solve problems.

٣- تحثنا الاديان السماوية على التسامح والاخوة ونبذ العنف.

1.Heavenly religions urges us for tolerance, brotherhood and non-violence.
2. Heavenly religions urge us for tolerance, brotherhood and violence.
3.Heavenly religions urge us for tolerance, brother and non-violence.
4.Heavenly religions urge us for tolerance, brotherhood and non-violence.

4-يجب أن نرشد أستهلاكنا من المياه والا سوف نواجه مشكلات خطيرة فى المستقبل القريب.

1.We must rationalize our consumption of water, or we will face serious problems in the near future.
2.We must not rationalize our consumption of water, or we will face serious problems in the near future.
3. We must rationalize our consumption of water, or we will not face serious problems in the near future.
4. We must rationalize our consumption of water, or we will hand serious problems in the near future.

5- تعد المشكلة السكانية أخطر المشاكل التى تواجه بلدنا فى الوقت الحالى

1.The population problem are the most serious problem facing our country at this time.
2.The pulsations problem is the most serious problem facing our country at this time.
3. The population problem is the most serious problem facing our country at this time.
4. The pollution problem is the most serious problem facing our country at this time.

6- إن حسن استغلال ثرواتنا الطبيعية هو الطريق الوحيد لتحقيق الاستقرار الاقتصادى.

1.The good use to our natural resources is the only way to achieve economic stability.
2.The good use of our natural resources is the only way to achieve economic stability.
3.The good use of our nature resources is the only way to achieve economic stability.
4. The good use of our natural resources is the only way to achieve economy stability.

7 -هل تنجح الرياضة فى تحقيق السلام العالمي وهذا ما فشلت فى تحقيقه الحروب؟

1.Can sport succeed for achieving world peace and this is what war failed to achieve?
2.Can sport succeed in achieving world peaceful and this is what war failed to achieve؟
3.Can sport succeed in achieving world peace and this is what war success to achieve?
4.Can sport succeed in achieving world peace and this is what war failed to achieve?

8- ينبغى أن نشجع الشباب على ممارسة الرياضة لمساعدتهم على قضاء وقت فراغهم.

1.We should discourage young people to practice sports to help them spend their free time.
2.We should not encourage young people to practice sports to help them spend their free time.
3.We should encourage young people to practice sports to help them spend their free time.
4.We should encourage old people to practice sports to help them spend their free time.

1.Today tourism has become a huge business. It is a good source of national income for countries on the Mediterranean coast. Hence, we have to attract more tourists to visit Egypt all year round by building more comfortable hotels and making all tourist facilities available.

١.لقد أصبحت السياحة اليوم عمل ضخما فهى مصدر جيد للعمله الصعبه للدول التى تطل على البحر المتوسط. ومن ثم علينا ان نجذب المزيد من السياح لزيارة مصر طوال اليوم وذلك عن طريق بناء المزيد من الفنادق وتقديم كل التسهيلات السياحيه المتاحه .

٢.لقد أصبحت السياحة اليوم عمل ضخما فهى مصدر جيد للدخل القومى للدول التى تطل على البحر المتوسط. ومن ثم علينا ان نجذب المزيد من السياح لزيارة مصر طوال العام وذلك عن طريق بناء المزيد من الفنادق وتقديم كل التسهيلات السياحيه المتاحه.

٣.لقد أصبحت السياحة اليوم عمل ضخما فهى مصدر جيد للدخل القومى للدول التى تطل على البحر المتوسط. ومن ثم علينا ان نجذب المزيد من السياح لزيارة مصر طوال العام وذلك عن طريق بناء المزيد من الفنادق وتقديم كل المشاريع الثقافيه المتاحه .

٤.لقد أصبحت السياحة اليوم عمل ضخما فهى مصدر جيد للدخل القومى للدول التى تقع في البحر المتوسط. ومن ثم علينا ان نجذب بعض من السياح لزيارة مصر طوال العام وذلك عن طريق بناء المزيد من الفنادق وتقديم كل التسهيلات السياحيه المتاحه .

3.Every year, millions of trees are cut down to make new paper. Fortunately, the trees give us the best wood for paper grows very quickly. Old paper can also be recycled.

١-كل عام تقطع ملايين الشجار لصنع الورق ولحسن الحظ فإن الاشجار التي تعطينا أفضل الاخشاب تنمو كثيراوالورق القيم يمكن ايضا اعاده تصنيعه

٢-كل عام تقطع ملايين الشجار لصنع الورق ولحسن الحظ فإن الاشجارالتى تعطينا أفضل الاخشاب تنمو بسرعة كبيرة والورق القديم يمكن ايضا اعاده تصنيعه

٣-كل عام تقطع ملايين الشجار لصنع الورق ولحسن الحظ فإن الاشجارالتى تعطينا أفضل الاخشاب تنمو بسرعة كبيرة والورق القيم يمكن ايضا اعاده تصديره

٤-كل عام تقطع ملايين الشجار لصنع الورق ولحسن الحظ فإن الاشجارالتى تعطينا أفضل الاثاث تنمو بسرعة كبيرة والورق القيم يمكن ايضا اعاده تصنيعه

4-Stress can be a friend or an enemy. It can warn you that you are under too much pressure and you should change your way of life. It can kill you, if you do not notice the warning signals.

١- لا يمكن أن يكون التوتر العصبى عدو أو صديق فهو يمكن ان يحذرك بأنك تحت ضغط شديد وعليك أن تغير طريقة حياتك ويمكن أن يقتلك إذا لم تلاحظ إشارات التحذير.

٢-يمكن أن يكون التوتر العصبى عدو أو صديق فهو يمكن ان يحذرك بأنك تحت ضغط شديد وعليك أن تغير طريقة حياتك ويمكن أن يقتلك إذا لم تلاحظ إشارات التحذير.

٣- يمكن أن يكون التوتر العصبى عدو أو صديق فهو يمكن ان يحذرك بأنك تحت ضغط شديد وعليك أن تغير طريقة حياتك ويمكن أن يقتلك إذا لاحظت إشارات التحذير

٤-: يمكن أن يكون التوتر العصبى صديق فهو يمكن ان يحذرك بأنك تحت ضغط شديد وعليك أن تغير طريقة حياتك ويمكن أن يقتلك إذا لم تلاحظ إشارات التوتر

5-Keeping to rules saves us troubles and avoid us punishment. If people break the rules, it makes life unpredictable. People can get hurt and there could be a complete lack of order.

١-المحافظة على القوانين يجنبنا المشاكل وينجينا من العقاب فلو اطاع الناس القانون لاصبحت حياتهم غير متوقعة فيمكن أن يؤذى متهمين وستعم الفوضى فى كل مكان

٢-المحافظة على القوانين يجنبنا المشاكل وينجينا من العقاب فلو خالف الناس القانون لاصبحت حياتهم غير متوقعة فيمكن أن يؤذى أبرياء وستعم الفوضى فى كل مكان .

٣-المحافظة على القوانين يجلب لنا المشاكل وينجينا من العقاب فلو اطاع الناس القانون لاصبحت حياتهم غير متوقعة فيمكن أن يؤذى أبرياء وستعم الفوضى فى كل مكان

٤-المحافظة على القوانين يجنبنا المشاكل وينجينا من العقاب فلو اطاع الناس القانون لاصبحت حياتهم متوقعة فيمكن أن يؤذى أبرياء وستعم الفوضى فى كل مكان

1.يجب أن نتحلى بالصبر والصمود فى مواجهة مشاكلنا الاقتصادية الحالية

1.We must be characterized by patience and steadfastness in the face of our current economic problems.
2.We must characterized by patience and steadfastness in the face of our current economic problems.
3.We must be characterized by patience and steadfastness in the hand of our current economic problems.
4.We must be characterized by patience and steadfastness in the face of our current economic problem.

2يجب على شبابنا دفع عجلة التنمية من أجل مستقبل أفضل.

1. Our youth should pushs the acceleration of development for a better future.
2.Our youth should push the acceleration of development for a better future.
3.Our youth should push the acceleration for development for a better future.
4.Our youth should push the acceleration of development for a bad future

3إن الشعب المصرى بأسره يرفض الرهاب والعنف وقتل الابرياء.

1.The Egyptian people as a whole reject terrorism, violence and the killing of innocent people.
2.The Egyptian people as a whole rejects terrorism, violence and the killing of innocent people.
3. The Egyptian people as a whole rejects tourism, violence and the killing of innocent people.
4.The Egypt people as a whole rejects terrorism, violence and the killing of innocent people.

4لقد أصبحت السياحة العمود الفقرى لتطوير الاقتصاد المصرى.

1.Tourism has become the backs bone of the development of the Egyptian economy.
2.Tourism has become the backbone of the development of the Egypt economy.
3.Tourism has becomed the backbone of the development of the Egyptian economy.
4.Tourism has become the backbone of the development of the Egyptian economy.

5تهدف قوانين المرور الجديدة الى تحقيق أنسياب المرور والحد من حوادث السيارات.

1.The new traffic law aim to achieve the flow of traffic and reduce car accidents.
2. The new traffic laws aim to achieve the flew of traffic and reduce car accidents.
3.The new traffic laws aim to achieve the flow of traffic and reduce car accidents.
4.The new traffic laws aim for achieve the flow of traffic and reduce car accidents.

6تبذل الحكومة ما فى وسعها لرفع مستوى معيشة الافراد.

1.The government do its best to raise the individuals’ standard of living.
2.The government does its best to raise the individuals’ standard of living.
3.The government does its best for raise the individuals’ standard of living.
4.The government does its best to raise the individuals’ standards of living.

7لقد أصبحت مياه الشرب مشكلة عالمية يمكن أن تؤدى الى حروب بين كثير من الدول.

1.Drinking water have become a global problem that could lead to wars between many countries.
2.Drinking water has become a global problem that could not lead to wars between many countries.
3.Drinking water has become a global problem that could lead to wars between many countries.
4.Drinking water has become a global problem that could lead to wars between much countries.

8إن حسن استغلال مواردنا المائية هو هدف قومى يجب أن يتعاون الجميع من أجل تطبيقه.

1.The good use of our water resources is a international goal which everyone must cooperate to apply.
2.The good use of our water resources are a national goal which everyone must cooperate to apply.
3.The good use of our water sources is a national goal which everyone must cooperate to apply.
4.The good use of our water resources is a national goal which everyone must cooperate to apply.

9تعتبر مصر واحة للامان الذى يعد الركيزة الاساسية للاستقرار الاقتصادى والاجتماعي.

1.Egypt is an oasis of safe, which is the mainstay of the economic and social stability.
2.Egypt is an oasis of safety, which is the mainstay of the economy and social stability.
3.Egypt is an oasis of safety, which is the mainstay of the economic and social stability.
4.Egypt are an oasis of safety, which is the mainstay of the economic and social stability.

10لا يمكن أن نتجاهل دور المرأة على مدى الاجيال فى تحقيق تقدم المجتمع.

1.We can ignore the role of women along generations in achieving society progress.
2.We can’t ignore the rule of women along generations in achieving society progress.
3.We can’t ignore the role of women along generations in achieving society progress.
4. We can’t ignore the role of woman along generations in achieving society progress.

١١يعتبر ارتفاع الاسعار مشكلة معقدة ويمكن حلها فى زيادة النتاج والصادرات.

1.The rises in prices is a complex problem and can be solved by increasing production and exports.
2.The rise in prices are a complex problem and can be solved by increasing production and exports.
3.The rise in prices is a complex problem and can be solved by increasing production and exports.
4.The rise in prices is a complex problem and can not be solved by increasing production and exports.

Choose the right answer

12-Our deserts are one of the chief sources of wealth. If we give them due care, we can increase our national income and solve many of our problems by increasing the cultivated land and constructing
13-New industrial projects. New cities could grow up in these areas and lead to our economic development.

١.تعد صحارينا واحدة من المصادر الرئيسية للثروة ولو أعطيناهم أهتماما بالغا يمكننا نقص دخلنا القومى وحل العديد من المشاكل عن طريق زرع الراضى وتشييد المشاريع القتصادية فالمدن الجديدة يمكن أن تنمو فى تلك المناطق وستؤدى الي المو الاقتصادي
٢.تعد صحارينا واحدة من المصادر الرئيسية للثروة ولو أعطيناهم أهتماما بالغا يمكننا زيادة دخلنا القومى وحل العديد من المشاكل عن طريق زرع الاراضى و عدم تشييد المشاريع الاقتصادية. فالمدن الجديدة يمكن أن تنمو فى تلك المناطق وستؤدى الى النمو القتصادي
٣- تعد صحارينا واحدة من المصادر الرئيسية للثروة ولو أعطيناهم أهتماما بالغا يمكننا زيادة دخلنا القومى وحل العديد من المشاكل عن طريق زرع الاراضى و تشييد المشاريع الاقتصادية. فالمدن الجديدة لا يمكن أن تنمو فى تلك المناطق وستؤدى الى النمو القتصادي
٤- تعد صحارينا واحدة من المصادر الرئيسية للثروة ولو أعطيناهم أهتماما بالغا يمكننا زيادة دخلنا القومى وحل العديد من المشاكل عن طريق زرع الاراضى و تشييد المشاريع الاقتصادية. فالمدن الجديدة يمكن أن تنمو فى تلك المناطق وستؤدى الى النمو القتصادي

14.Thanks to modern inventions, life has become easy. One can go from one place to another in a car, by train or by plane. Modern means of transport have made it possible to enjoy travel.

١.لقد أصبحت الحياة صعبة بفضل الختراعات الحديثه لان المرء يمكنه الان أن ينتقل من مكان لخر بالسيارة أو بالقطاراو بالطائرة فوسائل النقل الحديثة جعلت من الممكن الاستمتاع بالسفر..
٢.لقد أصبحت الحياة افضل بفضل الختراعات الحديثه لان المرء لا يمكنه الان أن ينتقل من مكان لخر بالسيارة أو بالقطاراو بالطائرة فوسائل النقل الحديثة جعلت من الممكن الاستمتاع بالسفر..
٣.لقد أصبحت الحياة افضل بفضل الختراعات الحديثه لان المرء يمكنه الان أن ينتقل من مكان لخر بالسيارة أو بالقطاراو بالطائرة فوسائل النقل الحديثة جعلت من الممكن الاستمتاع بالسفر..
٤.لقد أصبحت الحياة صعبة بفضل الختراعات الحديثه لان المرء يمكنه الان أن ينتقل من مكان لخر بالسيارة أو بالقطاراو بالطائرة فوسائل النقل القديمه جعلت من الممكن الاستمتاع بالسفر..

Choose the best translation:

يجب ان تربي الاطفال علي حب الوطن واحترام الوالدين

1-Children should be bring up in patriotism and respect for parents.
2-Children can be brought up in patriotism and respect for parents.
3-Children should be brought in patriotism and respect for parents.
4-Children should been brought up in patriotism and respect for parents.

2-لقد اصبحت السياحة العمود الفقري للاقتصاد المصري .

1- The tourism has become the backbone of the Egyptian economy.
2- Tourism have become the backbone of the Egyptian economy.
3- Tourism has become the backbone of the Egyptian economy.
4- The tourism has become the backbone of the Egyptian economical.

3-علينا جميعا أن نساهم فى دعم الاقتصاد المصرى

1-We all should contribute to support the Egyptian economy.
2- We all should contribute to supporting the Egyptian economy.
3- We all should take part in support the Egyptian economy.
4- We all should take place in supporting the Egyptian economy

4-التباعد الاجتماعى أفضل وسيلة لتجنب الاصابة بفيروس كورونا

1-Social distancing is the best mean to avoid developing Corona virus.
2-Social distance is the best means to avoid developing Corona virus.
3-Social distancing is the best means to avoid developing Coronavirus.
4- Social distant is the best means to avoid developing Corona virus.

4-يجب أن تتكاتف جميع طوائف الشعب للقضاء على الارهاب

1-All sects of the people should shoulder to polish terrorism.
2-All sections of the people ought shoulder to abolish terrorism.
3-All sects of the people should shoulder to abolish tourism.
4-All sects of the people should shoulder to abolish terrorism.

5-تتمتع بلادنا بموارد طبيعية غنية إذا احسن استغلالها سيؤدي ذلك إلي الرفاهية والتقدم الملحوظ.

1- Our country has rich natural resources, if they are properly utilized, this will lead to prosperity and remarkable progress.
2- Our country enjoy rich natural resources, if they are properly utilized, this will lead to prosperity and remarkable progress.
3- Our country has rich natural resources, if they are proper utilized, this will lead to prosperity and remarkable progress.
4- Our country has rich natural resources, if they are properly utilized, this will lead to prosperity and remark progress.

6-السياحة مصدر هام لجلب العملة الصعبة لمصر لذا علينا أن نقدم كل التسهيلات الممكنة لجذب السياح إلي مصر

1- Tourist is an important source of bringing hard currency to Egypt, so we have to provide all possible facilities to attract tourism to Egypt .
2- Tourism is the important source of bringing hard currency to Egypt, so we have to provide all possible facilities to attract tourists to Egypt .
3- Terrorism is an important source of bringing hard currency to Egypt, so we has to provide all possible facilities to attract tourists to Egypt .
4- Tourism is an important source of bringing hard currency to Egypt, so we have to provide all possible facilities to attraction tourists to Egypt .

7- تكمن السعادة الحقيقية فى راحة البال و التمتع بصحة جيدة و تنشئة أجيال واعية قادرة على مجابهة تحديات العصر

1-The real happiness lies in peace of mind , enjoying good health and bringing up aware generations able to face the changes of the age.
2- The real happiness lays in peace of mind , enjoying good health and bringing up aware generations able to face the challenges of the age.
3- The real happiness lies in piece of mind , enjoying good health and bringing up aware generations able to face the challenges of the age.
4- The real happiness lies in peace of mind , enjoying good health and bringing up aware generations able to face the challenges of the age.

8-ان المكتبات ضروريه في عمليه اعطاء المواطنين حريه الوصول للمعرفه فهم مطلوبون في العصور الرقميه اكثر من ذي قبل

1. Libraries are essential in a process of giving citizens access to knowledge. In digital, times they are needed more than ever before

2. Libraries are essential in an operation of giving citizens access to knowledge. In digital, times they are needed more than ever before
3. Libraries are essential in a process of giving citizens access to information. In digital, times they are needed more than ever before
4. Libraries are essential in an operation of taking citizens access to knowledge. In digital, times they are needed more than ever before

9- تدرك كثيرا من المنظمات الدوليه الان تأكل البيئه واحد من التهديدات الرئيسيه التي تواجه كوكبنا

1. Many national organizations now realize that environment degradation is one of the major threats facing our planet.
2. Many international organizations now realize that environmental degradation is one of the major threats facing our planet.
3. Many national organizations now realize that environmental degradation is one of the major threats facing our planet.
4. Many international organizations now realize that environmental degradation is one of the major threat facing our planet.

. 1. Reading literature introduces us to other peoples' experiences and cultures very different from our own, which helps us to become more tolerant towards others.

١-ان قراءه الادب تعرض لنا تجارب الناس الاخري وثقافاتهم التي تختلف عن ثقافاتنا وهذا يساعدنا ان نكون اكثر تسامحا نحو الاخرين
٢-ان قراءه الادب تعرض لنا تجارب الشعوب الاخري وثقافاتهم التي تختلف عن ثقافاتنا وهذا يساعدنا ان نكون اكثر تسامحا نحو الاخرين
٣-ان قراءه الادب تعرض لنا تجارب الناس الاخري وثقافاتهم التي تختلف عن ثقافاتنا وهذا يساعدنا ان نكون اكثر تعصبا نحو الاخرين
٤-ان قراءه الادب تعرض لنا تجارب الشعوب الاخري و حضاراتهم التي تختلف عن ثقافاتنا وهذا يساعدنا ان نكون اكثر تسامحا نحو الاخرين

2.Education is the most important part in one's life. The kind of education one receives largely depends upon the good teacher.

١- ان التعليم هو الجزء الاكثر اهميه في حياه الانسان و هذا النوع من التعليم الذي يتعلمه الفرد يعتمد بدرجه كبيره علي كميه المعلمين الجيدين
٢- ان التعليم هو الجزء الاكثر اهميه في حياه الانسان و هذا النوع من التعليم الذي يتعلمه الفرد يعتمد بدرجه عظمي علي نوعيه المعلم المجتهد
٣- ان التعليم هو الجزء الاكثر اهميه في حياه الانسان و هذا النوع من العلم الذي يتعلمه الفرد يعتمد بدرجه كبيره علي نوعيه المعلم الجيد
٤- ان التعليم هو الجزء الاكثر اهميه في حياه الانسان و هذا النوع من التعليم الذي يتعلمه الفرد يعتمد بدرجه كبيره علي نوعيه المعلم الجيد

3.A lot of African countries suffer from droughts and famines. Although governments are distributing food aids to millions of people, more people need a lot of assistance.

١-ان كثيرا من البلاد الافريقيه تعاني من الجفافات و المجاعات و بالرغم ان الحكومات توزع المساعدات الغذائيه لملايين من الناس فهناك ناس اكثر تحتاج للمساعده
٢-ان كثيرا من البلاد الافريقيه تعاني من الجفاف و المجاعات و بالرغم ان الحكومات توزع المساعدات الدوائيه لملايين من الناس فهناك ناس اكثر تحتاج للمساعده
٣-ان كثيرا من البلاد الافريقيه تعاني من الجفاف و المجاعات و بالرغم ان الحكومات توزع المساعدات الغذائيه لملايين من الناس فهناك ناس اكثر تحتاج للمساعده
٤-ان كثيرا من البلاد الافريقيه تعاني من الجفاف و المجاعات و بالرغم ان الحكومات توزع المساعدات الغذائيه لملايين من الناس فهناك ناس اكثر تحتاج المساهمه

4. Without reclaiming the desert and building more and more factories in the new cities, it will be impossible to face the serious problem of over-population

١- بدون استصلاح الصحراء وبناء مصانع اكثر واكثر في المدن الجديده فسيكون من المستحيل ان نواجه مشكله زياده السكان الخطيره
٢- بدون استصلاح الصحراء وبناء عوامل اكثر واكثر في المدن الجديده فسيكون من المستحيل ان نواجه مشكله زياده التلوث الخطيره
٣- بدون استصلاح الصحراء وبناء مصانع اكثر واكثر في المدن الجديده فسيكون من المستحيل ان نواجه مشكله زياده التلوث الخطيره
٤- بدون استصلاح الصحراء وبناء مصانع اكثر واكثر في المدن القديمه فسيكون من المستحيل ان نواجه مشكله زياده السكان الخطيره

5. The internet has enabled us to read the news, enjoy entertainment, carry out research buy and sell, learn, and carry out many other everyday tasks

١- لقد مكنتنا الانترنت من قراءه الاخبار والاستمتاع بالاستضافه وتنفيذ الابحاث وان نشتري ونبيع ونتعلم وننفذ كثير من الكثير من المهام اليوميه الاخري
٢- لقد مكنتنا الانترنت من قراءه الاخبار والاستمتاع بالترفيه وتنفيذ الابحاث وان نشتري ونبيع و نعلم وننفذ كثير من الكثير من المهام اليوميه الاخري
٣- لقد مكنتنا الانترنت من قراءه الاخبار والاستمتاع بالترفيه ونؤيد الابحاث وان نشتري ونبيع ونتعلم وننفذ كثير من الكثير من المهام اليوميه الاخري
٤- لقد مكنتنا الانترنت من قراءه الاخبار والاستمتاع بالترفيه وتنفيذ الابحاث وان نشتري ونبيع ونتعلم وننفذ كثير من الكثير من المهام اليوميه الاخري

6- An effective writer is able to distill complex thoughts and ideas into simple, clear language that's quickly and easily understood by others.

1-الكتاب الفعال قادر علي استخلاص الأفكار والأفكار المعقدة ألي لغة بسيطة وواضحة يفهمها الآخرون بسرعة وسهولة .
2-الكتاب الفعال قادر علي استخلاص الأفكار والمعتقدات المعقدة ألي لغة بسيطة وواضحة يفهمها الآخرون بسرعة وسهولة
3-الكتاب الفاعل قادر علي استخلاص الأفكار والمعتقدات المعقدة ألي لغة بسيطة وواضحة يفهمها الآخرون بسرعة وسهولة
4-الكاتب الفعال قادر علي تبسيط الأفكار والمعتقدات المعقدة ألي لغة بسيطة وواضحة يفهمها الآخرون بسرعة وسهولة .

7- It can be useful to do more than one job in your career because you can have new experiences and learn new things.

1-قد يكون من المفيد القيام بأكثر من وظيفة في حياتك العلمية لأنه يمكنك الحصول علي خبرات جديدة وتعلم أشياء جديدة .
2-قد يكون من المفيد القيام بأكثر من وظيفة في حياتك العملية لأنه يمكنك الحصول علي خبرات جديدة وتعلم أشياء جديدة .
3-قد يكون من المفيد القيام بأكثر من وظيفة في حياتك المهنية لأنه يمكنك الحصول علي خبرات جديدة وتعلم أشياء جديدة .
4- قد يكون من المفيد القيام بأكثر من وظيفة في حياتك المهنية لأنه يمكنك الحصول علي خبرة جديدة وتعلم أشياء جديدة

8-Money is a means to an end , not an end in itself.

1-المال يعنى النهاية و ليس النهاية فى نفسها ٢- المال يعنى الغاية و ليس الغاية فى نفسها
3- المال وسيلة النهاية و ليس النهاية فى نفسها ٤- المال وسيلة لغاية و ليس غاية فى حد ذاته

9-Parents should be aware that children need love and tenderness not permanent criticism.

١يجب أن يعى الوالدان أن الأطفال يحتاجون الحب والحنان لا النقد المؤقت ٢- يجب أن يعى الوالدان أن الأطفال يحتاجون الحب والحنان لا النقد الدائم
٣يجب أن يعى الوالدان أن الأطفال يحتاجون الحب والحنان و النقد المؤقت ٤-يجب أن يعى الوالدان أن الأطفال يحتاجون الحب والحنان و النقد الدائم

١٠-Dr Magdi Yacoub was part of the team of doctors who did the first heart transplant..

أ إن د/ مجدي يعقوب جزء من الفريق الطبي الذي أجرى أول زراعة للقلب.ب- إن د/ مجدي يعقوب جزء من الفريق العلمي الذي أجرى أول زراعة للمخ.
ج- إن د/ مجدي يعقوب من أحد الفريق الطبي الذي أجرى أول زراعة للكلى. . د-إن د/ مجدي يعقوب من أحد رواد الفريق التعاوني الذي أجرى أول زراعة للقلب

إنها فكرة جيدة أن نتعاون مع الآخرين لأن العمل الجماعي أفضل بكثير من العمل الفردي

a)It's a good idea to cooperate with others as team work is much best than individual one.
b) It's a good idea to coordinate with others because team work is much better than individual one.
c) It's a good idea to Co-operate with others because team work is much better than individual one.
d) It's a good idea to Cooperate with others because team work is much better than individual ones.

11-Don't miss our fantastic safari trips. Our guides will tell you about the wild animals there.

أ -لا تدع رحلات السفاري الرائعة تفوتك فإن مرشدينا سيخبروك بالحيوانات الأليفة هناك
ب- لا تفوت رحلات السفاري الرائعة فإن مرشدينا سيخبروك بالحيوانات المتوحشة هناك .
ج- ليس من المهم الذهاب إلى رحلات السفاري الرائعة فإن مرشدينا سيقصوا لك عن الحيوانات .المفترسة هناك
د- لا تفوت رحلات السفاري المخيفة فإن مندوبنا سيحكي لك عن الحيوانات الأليفة هناك

ترجمه للازهر و محادثات

Translate into English:

١- إن الصحافة هي مرآة المجتمع التي تعكس ثقافته و قيمه و تقاليده.
٢- تم بناء الكثير من المستشفيات لتوفير الرعاية الصحية. ٣- إن موسيقي الدول و ثقافاتها تختلف من عصر إلي آخر.
٤- تتأثر جميع الكائنات الحية بالظروف المناخية التي تعيش فيها. ٥- تتشابه سلوكيات الطلبة و مشاكلهم في المدارس الحكومية و الخاصة.
٦- ينبغي أن يتفهم الآباء أبناءهم و أن يشجعوهم علي النجاح في الحياة
٧- يعتقد الكثيرون أن كرة القدم هي اللعبة الأكثر شعبية في العالم. ٨- نثق في الأداء الجيد لفريقنا القومي و قدرته علي الفوز بالمباريات.
٩- شعر أخي بالفرحة عندما حصل علي الجائزة. ١٠- تعرض أبي لحادث فظيع عند عودته إلى المنزل.
١١- تعتبر مدينة القاهرة أكبر المدن في جمهورية مصر العربية. ١٢- يتمتع الفلاحون الذين يعيشون في الريف بحياة هادئة.
١٣- إن ما نبنيه من مكتبات تسهم إسهاما كبيرا في نشر المعرفة. ١٤- تساعدنا أجهزة الحاسب الآلي في حل المسائل الحسابية المعقدة.
١٥- نحن بحاجة ماسة و ضرورية إلى بذل مزيد من الجهد و ذلك من أجل أن نحقق النجاح.

Translate into English:

1. Learning foreign languages needs never stop. One should not learn a foreign language merely to achieve an immediate professional or academic aim and then give it up.
2. To be interested in something is a golden rule in life. If a person is always chained to his office, he will grow physically and mentally weak.
3- The government is trying to solve the transport problem by constructing new roads and flyovers. The number of vehicles is increasing everyday.
4- The president always states that industry, agriculture and tourism are the main sources of our national income. Great projects are carried out to develop these sources.
5- It is said that television has destroyed the art of conversation and made people unhappy by forcing them to want things they do not need.
6- Cutting off trees in cities is an ill deed. Trees give us shade in summer and the green colour makes us feel at ease.
8- The establishment of public libraries and school libraries contributed to improving the learning process as a whole and helped many citizens to read freely.
9- Communications satellites can transmit radio and TV programmes at great distances. Egypt's satellite, Nile Sat 101, serves the whole of the Arab world.
10- Some of the most important aims of education are to build up an Egyptian citizen who is able to face the future and to create a productive society.

11- Practising activities at school is of great importance. Teachers should encourage their students to participate effectively in school activities.

Dialogues

2-Finish the following dialogue:

1.Ahmed and Hesham are talking about the accident

Ahmed: Did you hear about the accident?
Hesham :No, (1)……………………………………………………
Ahmed: While my friend was going home, he fell under a car and broke his leg.
Hesham : What bad news! Where is he now?
Ahmed: (2) ………………………………………………………………………………………
Hesham : Can I come with you to visit him in the hospital?
Tourist: (3)……………………………………………………………………

---

2. Samy visits Ahmed who is ill.

Samy Why didn't you come to school?
Ahmed:Because I was very ill.
Samy :(1)……………………………………………………………………
Ahmed : Yes, I did. He told me to stay in bed for a week.
Samy :What did he give you?
Ahmed (2)……………………………………………………………………
Samy :I hope you get better soon.
Ahmed : (3)………………………………………………………………………

3.Adam and Faris are talking about Dr Ali Mustafa Mushrafa.

Adam Hi, Faris, where are you going? Answers
Fares I am reading about Dr Ali Mustafa Mushrafa
Adam (1)……………………………………………………………………
Fares Dr Mushrafa was able to work out some really difficult problems in maths and science.
Adam (2)…………………………What else does the article say?
Fares It says that he was the first Egyptian to become a doctor of science.
Adam That's a great achievement! (3)…………………………………………………?
Fares I am not sure but he was definitely smart.
Adam (4)……………………………………………………………………………………
Fares I agree. We should do our best to be like him.

4.Ramy is showing his father's photograph to Waleed.

Waleed: Whose photograph is this?
Ramy :It's my father's photograph.
Waleed:(1)………………………………………………?
Ramy : He's a doctor.
Waleed:Do you want to be a doctor like him?
Ramy No, (2)……………………………………………
Waleed:Will you travel outside Egypt?
Ramy :(3)……………………………travel abroad. I'm not sure.

5.Salem and Omar are talking outside a classroom in their school.

Salem Who is our science teacher talking to in the classroom?
Omar She is talking to the scientist who is giving us a talk next week.
Salem Oh, yes . I forgot.
Omar (1)……………………………………………………………It's essential.
Salem Yes, you 're right, it is very important.(2)…………………………………?
Omar (3)………………………… I think he 's going to talk about useful robots.
Salem That's a very interesting topic..(4)…………………………………………?
Omar Maybe he will bring a robot with me.

6.Samir is meeting a tourist Answers

Samir Hello, When did you arrive in Egypt?
Tourist :Two days ago.
Samir (1)…………………………………………………………

Tourist:I think Egypt is a great country.
Samir Where are you staying?
Tourist:(2)…………………………………………………………….Hilton Hotel.
Samir How long are you going to stay?
Tourist:Just a week.
Samir I wish you a happy stay in Egypt.
Tourist:(3)……………………………………………………………………

---

7. Adel meets his friend Sabry in the street Answers

Adel Good evening, Sabry. I see you're in a hurry. What is the matter?
Sabry Good evening , Adel . My little son is injured in a car accident.
Adel (1)………………………………………………………………………….
Sabry I don't know what to do now.
Adel (2)…………………………. to take him to the nearest hospital.
Sabry OK. That's good.
Adel But , don't(3)…………………tell me about what you will do.

8.A mother and her daughter are talking about her first day at school

Mother Did you like your first day at school Maha?
Mother (1)…………………………………………………………………….
Maha This year, I am going to study Arabic, English , Maths and science.
Mother Which subject do you prefer?
Maha (2)…………………………………………………………………………
Mother Why do you prefer science?
Maha Because I can do scientific experiments in he lab.
Mother I hope you great success, Amal.
Maha (3)……………………………………………………………………….

9.Hassan and Samy are talking about their friend Ahmed

Hassan Good morning , Samy
Samy Good morning, Hassan
Hassan Our friend Ahmed hasn't come to school for a week.
Samy (1)……………………………………………………………………………
Hassan Yes, he is ill.he's staying in hospital.
Samy How long has he been there?
Hassan (2)……………………………………………………………………………
Samy It's (3)………………………………………………………………………….
Hassan That's a good idea. We will buy him some flowers , too.

حمل الآن

مجانا وحصريا

المراجعة رقم (3)









lean	يستند	over the moon	سعيد / مثار	merchant	تاجر
swell up	يتورم / ينتفخ	I'm stuck	اجبر علي الإقامة	debt	دين
impact	تأثير	loads of things	كثير من الأشياء	monitor	يرصد / يراقب
unique	فريد	donate	يتبرع	prison	سجن
endanger	معرض للخطر	donation	تبرع	character	شخصية
limited	محدود	donor	متبرع	arrest	يقبض علي
isolated	منعزل	praise	يمدح	thief	لص
trek	رحلة شاقة / جولة شاقة	transplant	زراعة الأعضاء	summary	ملخص
exotic	غريب	generous	كريم	miserable	تعيس / بأس
ecotourism	سياحة بيئية	intelligence	ذكاء	storyteller	راوي القصة
spicy	حار / متبل	intelligent	ذكي	plump	سمين (بقبوظه)
crowded	مزدحم	support	يؤيد / يساند / دعم	burglar	لص يسطو
materials	مواد خام	community	مجتمع	burglary	السطو
sustainable	ملائم للبيئة	ability	قدرة	steal	يسرق
conserve	يحفظ	admire	يعجب	rob	يسطو علي / يسرق
conservation	حفظ	score	يسجل	robber	لص
conservationist	المحافظ علي البيئة	goal	هدف	robbery	سرقة بالعنف
blog	مدونة	inspire	يلهم	crime	جريمة
glad	سعيد	charity	جمعية خيرية	criminal	مجرم
peaceful	هادئ	hometown	مسقط رأسه	improve	يحسن
teenager	مراهق	benefits	فوائد	improvement	تحسين
awful	بغيض	well-known / famous	مشهور	character	شخصية
relaxing	مريح	biology	علم الأحياء	introduce	يقدم
fascinating	فاتن	biologist	عالم بيولوجي	opportunity	فرصة
environment	البيئة	transfusion	نقل دم	expert	خبير
encourage	يشجع	found	يؤسس	admit	يعترف
bite	يعض	regular	منتظم	entertain	يسلي
develop	ينمي / يطور	regularly	بانتظام	childhood	طفولة
site	موقع اثري / موقع على النت	guardian	وصي / حارس	pocket	جيب
respect	يحترم / احترام	wild	بري / متوحش	law	قانون
provide	يقدم / يزود	nickname	لقب	reward	يكافئ
wildlife	الحياة البرية	recognize	يتعرف على	describe	يصف
volunteer	متطوع	organisation	منظمة	adult	بالغ
rainforests	الغابات الاستوائية	reduce	يخفض	voluntary	تطوعي
destination	مقصد / وجهة سفر	responsibility	مسئولية	volunteer	متطوع
include	يشمل	responsible	مسئول	association	مؤسسة
fortunately	لحسن الحظ	livestock	مواشي	trick	خدعة / يخدع
sights	معالم	biography	سيرة ذاتية	culture	ثقافة
warn	يحذر	go missing	يفقد / يضيع	orphan	يتيم
blood pressure	ضغط الدم	track	يتعقب / مسار / طريق	trust	ثق
long-term	طويل المدى	hunt	يصيد	successful	ناجح
iron levels	مستويات الحديد	attack	يهاجم	experience	خبرة / تجربة
role model	مثل / قدوة	hurt	يؤذي	solve	يحل
desire	يرغب / رغبة	tribe	قبيلة	support	يدعم / يؤيد

for granted	مُسلم به	phishing	خداع	author	مؤلف
friendship	صداقة	scam	احتيال	biography	سيرة
conversation	محادثة	maleware	فيروس	hay	تبن
personal	شخصي	cyberbullying	التنمر الإلكتروني	plot	قطعة ارض
noticeboard	لوح الإعلانات	internet	انترنت	line	بيت شعر / سطر / خط
teammate	عضو فريق	download	ينزل	dig	يحفر
connect	يتصل	upload	يحمل	novel	رواية
connection	اتصال	communicate	يتصل	gravel	حصوة / حصى
bullying	التنمر / البلطجة	communication	اتصال	barrow	عربة بعجلة واحدة
bully	متنمر / بلطجي	technology	تكنولوجيا	currant row	صف من العنب
inform	يعلم / يخبر	connect to	يوصل ب	currant	زبيب
tips	نصائح	link	يربط	suppose	يفترض
stress	توتر	sat-nav	قمر ملاحة	play	يلعب / يعزف / مسرحية
stressed	متوتر	click	يضغط	comics	مجلة هزلية
pronounce	ينطق	post	يرسل	favour	معروف
part	جزء	poster	ملصق إعلانات	kidnap	يخطف
paper	ورق	comment	يعلق	respond	يستجيب
personal	شخصي	safety	أمان	hop	يقفز على رجل واحدة
personality	شخصية	flexible	مرن	candle	شمعة
communication	تواصل	driverless	بلا قائد	patient	مريض / صبور
teenager	مراهق	advert	إعلان	activities	أنشطة
rucksack	حقيبة	details	تفاصيل	**أهم كلمات القصة**	
scary	مخيف	software	برامج	crutch	عكاز
guest	ضيف	password	كلمة سر	pirates	قراصنة
host	مضيف	creative	مبدع	whistle	صفارة
show	عرض	worldwide	عالمي	treasure	كنز
nasty	كريه / مؤذ	network	شبكة	fruitful	مثمر
debate	مناظرة	major	رئيسي	inn	فندق صغير
social media	وسائل التواصل الاجتماعي	electric	كهربائي	sailor	بحار
favourite	مفضل	personal	شخصي	pirate	قرصان
relax	يهدأ	anti -virus	ضد فيروس	barrel	برميل
own	يمتلك	credit card	كارت ائتمان	magistrate	مأمور / محقق
scared	خائف	lock	يغلق	clue	مفتاح اللغز
fortunately	لحسن الحظ	neighbour	جار	gang	عصابة
unfortunately	لسوء الحظ	dangers	إخطار	mutiny	عصيان / تمرد
cheat	يغش	device	جهاز	dare to	يجرأ علي
continue	يستمر	social	اجتماعي	cliff	منحدر صخري
break	راحة / يكسر	media	إعلام	grab	يشد / ينزع
right	حق / صواب	business	عمل	sword	سيف
belong to	ينتمي الي / يخص	literature	الأدب	owe	يدين
pros and cons	مزايا و عيوب	poem	قصيدة	gun	مسدس
feel better	يتحسن	poetry	شعر	fair	عادل
smartphone	موبايل ذكي	poet	شاعر	blind	اعمي
app	تطبيق	verse	بيت شعر	scar	ندبة / اثر جرح
hack	يخترق	rhyme	قافية	coin	عملة معدنية
security	أمن	rhythm	وزن شعري	lawyer	محامي





Expressions and Idioms المصطلحات وحروف الجر

find out about	يستفسر عن
popular with	محبوب لـ
famous for	مشهور بـ
benefit from	يستفيد من
protect from	يحمي من
escape from	يهرب من
provide شخص with شيء	يزود / يمد بـ
provide شيء for شخص	يوفر لـ
close to	قريب من
be made into	حولت إلى
look after	يعتني بـ
look for	يبحث عن
based on	قائم علي
based in	مقره في
take part in	يشارك في
interested in	مهتم بـ
impact (effect) on	تأثير علي
result in - lead to	يؤدي إلى
aim at (to + inf.)	يهدف إلى
grow up	يكبر
pay for	يدفع لـ
expert (in - on - at)	خبير في
reason for	سبب لـ
cause of	سبب لـ
grow up	يكبر
run away	يهرب
on my own	بمفردة
of my own	ملكي
good for	صالح لـ
good at (good to)	عطوف علي (ماهر في)
instead of	بدلاً من
cruel to	قاسي علي
break into	يقتحم
talk to	يتحدث لـ
talk about	يتحدث عن
go out with	يخرج مع
download…from	ينزل .. من
upload…. to	يرفع… علي
blame ..for …	يلوم علي
decide to	يقرر ان
decide on	يختار
worried about	قلق بشأن
careful about	حريص علي

earn (make) money	يكسب فلوس
take it for granted	يأخذ أمر مُسلم به
currant row	صف من العنب
keep the gravel walk	يلزم الطريق المخصص للسير
natural materials	مواد خام طبيعية
be admired for his / her	محل إعجاب لـ
carry out / do / conduct a research	يقوم ببحث
make friends	يكون صداقات
make sure	يتأكد
make suggestion	يعمل اقتراح
commit a crime	يرتكب جريمة
have a desire to	لدية الرغبة في
do / cause damage	يسبب تلف
in a friendly way	بطريقة ودية
historic buildings	مباني تاريخية
from all over the world	من كل أنحاء العالم
health problems	مشاكل صحية
get better	يتعافى
free time	وقت فراغ
take photos	يلتقط صور
get into debt	يقع في الدين
get lost	يضل الطريق
do some voluntary work	يقوم بأعمال تطوعية
do wrong	يعمل خطأ
go wrong	يتعطل
go diving	يغوص
fall asleep	ينام
tired-looking	منهك المنظر
disabled children	أطفال معاقين
Internet of Things (IOT)	الإنترنت من الأشياء بعد ذلك
personal affairs	شئون شخصية
give an opinion	يعطي رأي
do sports	يؤدي رياضة
ask (give) for advice	يطلب (يعطي) نصيحة
I have taken to it	لقد اعتدت عليه
as far as I'm concerned	كما اعتقد
power station	محطة طاقة
cause problems	يسبب مشاكل
personal details	تفاصيل شخصية
social media	وسائل تواصل اجتماعية
ancient temples	معابد قديمة
flexible smartphone	الهاتف الذكي المرن
anti-virus software	مضاد للفيروسات





Synonyms & Antonyms

word	meaning	synonym المرادف	antonym العكس
unique	مميزا / فريدة من نوعه	exceptional	normal / ordinary
tired	متعب	exhausted	active / lively / fresh
sustainable	مستمر / مستدام	continual / continuous	temporary
scary	مخيف	frightening / terrifying	normal / calming
safe	أمن	secure	insecure / risky
remote	بعيد	faraway	near / close
relaxing	مريح	comfortable	noisy
reduce	يقلل	decrease	increase
plump	ممتلئ الجسم	chubby	thin
personal	شخصي	private / individual	public / common
nearby	قريب	close	far / faraway
natural	طبيعي	normal / ordinary	abnormal
missing	مفقود	gone / absent	present / found
miserable	بائس	unhappy / sad	cheerful / happy
major	رئيسي	main	minor
lucky	محظوظ	fortunate	unlucky
long-term	طويل المدى	lasting	short-term
lock	يغلق	close / shut	open
link	يتصل	join / connect	detach / separate
limited	محدد / محدود	restricted	unrestricted
isolated	معزول	remote	close / near
illegal	غير قانوني	unlawful	legal / lawful
horrible	فظيع	unpleasant	attractive
honest	أمين	trustful	dishonest
hate	يكره	dislike	love
hard	شاق	tough	soft / delicate
giant	عملاق	massive / huge	tiny / small
generous	كريم	open-handed	miser / mean
furious	غاضب جدا	very angry	calm / quiet
funny	مضحك	comical / humorous	serious
free	مجاني	without charge / costless	costly
fortunately	الحسن	luckily	unfortunately
famous	مشهور	well	unknown
disadvantages	عيوب	demerits / cons	advantages / pros / merits
develop	يتطور	advance / flourish	decline / decrease
culture	ثقافة	sophistication	ignorance
cool	رائع	neat	bad / uncool
control	يتحكم في	administer / govern	neglect / give up
connection	صلة	contact	disconnection
connected	متصل	linked	disconnected
busy	مزدحم	crowded	empty
boring	ممل	dull	exciting
benefits	فوائد	advantages	disadvantages
ancient	قديم	old	modern / new
advice	نصيحة	recommendation	discouragement
active	نشيط	energetic	inactive / idle
admit	يعترف	confess	deny

Choose two answers

1. My friend is plump. "**Plump**" here is a synonym for " .... " and " .... ".
   ⓐ thin ⓑ obese ⓒ slim ⓓ fat ⓔ thick
2. Unfortunately, some orphans have no host families to .... them.
   ⓐ care for ⓑ look for ⓒ look after ⓓ take care ⓔ look up
3. The Galapagos Islands in Ecuador are famous for their unique animals. "**Unique**" is an antonym for "............" and "............"
   ⓐ common ⓑ small ⓒ normal ⓓ strong ⓔ cheap
4. I dislike living in busy streets. "**Busy**" here is similar in meaning to "............" and "............"
   ⓐ narrow ⓑ crowded ⓒ quiet ⓓ big ⓔ noisy
5. We should avoid .... harm to the environment.
   ⓐ making ⓑ preventing ⓒ stopping ⓓ doing ⓔ causing
6. The place was very terrible. "**Terrible**" is an antonym for " .... " and " .... ".
   ⓐ bad ⓑ terrific ⓒ awful ⓓ huge ⓔ wonderful
7. Your hands are dirty; they are " .... " and " .... ".
   ⓐ unclean ⓑ sterile ⓒ contaminated ⓓ wounded ⓔ wonderful
8. Check your internet connection. "**Connection**" is the opposite to " .... " and "............ ".
   ⓐ contact ⓑ disconnection ⓒ touch ⓓ separation ⓔ interaction
9. We should all face global problems. "**Face**" is a synonym for "............" and "............" .
   ⓐ inactive ⓑ impossible ⓒ incorrect ⓓ confront ⓔ endure
10. I don't like this jacket at all; it's very ....
    ⓐ awful ⓑ fantastic ⓒ terrible ⓓ suitable ⓔ bored
11. I need some time to .... after such tiring work.
    ⓐ prepare ⓑ escape ⓒ relax ⓓ strive ⓔ rest
12. It isn't too late. You can .... now.
    ⓐ begin ⓑ stop ⓒ do ⓓ start ⓔ go
13. I don't trust this tricky man. This means I " .... " and " .... " him.
    ⓐ owe ⓑ doubt ⓒ believe ⓓ disbelieve ⓔ respect
14. We should do our best to .... the environment.
    ⓐ prepare ⓑ obtain ⓒ protect ⓓ correct ⓔ keep
15. Everyone knows this actor. This means he is ....
    ⓐ well known ⓑ unavailable ⓒ unknown ⓓ famous ⓔ discovered
16. He felt depressed and miserable. "**Miserable**" is a synonym for " .... " and " .... ".
    ⓐ rich ⓑ sad ⓒ worried ⓓ unhappy ⓔ glad
17. My friend is .... enough not to get scared of any animal!
    ⓐ brave ⓑ afraid ⓒ bold ⓓ generous ⓔ weak
18. I hate watching Indian movies; I don't .... them.
    ⓐ think ⓑ love ⓒ refuse ⓓ adore ⓔ appeal
19. I need .... advice about how to make new friends.
    ⓐ a piece of ⓑ a few ⓒ some ⓓ many ⓔ a lot
20. What are the .... of online shopping?
    ⓐ reasons ⓑ merits ⓒ drawbacks ⓓ prices ⓔ demerits
21. A good teacher must be patient. "**Patient**" is an antonym for " .... " and " .... ".
    ⓐ inactive ⓑ impossible ⓒ incorrect ⓓ intolerant ⓔ impatient
22. Pollution has a bad .... on the environment.
    ⓐ effect ⓑ cause ⓒ impact ⓓ affect ⓔ reason
23. It isn't .... to drive a car without holding a licence.
    ⓐ legal ⓑ strong ⓒ lawful ⓓ suitable ⓔ illegal
24. We don't have .... bread; we need to buy some.
    ⓐ enough ⓑ many ⓒ less ⓓ sufficient ⓔ much
25. This tool isn't safe to use. "**Safe**" is the opposite in meaning to "............" and "............".
    ⓐ quiet ⓑ unsafe ⓒ big ⓓ insecure ⓔ noisy
26. This game is horrible. "**Horrible**" is a synonym for "............" and "............".
    ⓐ active ⓑ impossible ⓒ terrific ⓓ awful ⓔ terrible

27. This is a/an .... room. You need to clean it.
ⓐ ugly ⓑ terrific ⓒ terrible ⓓ interested ⓔ expensive

28. Children don't like .... animals.
ⓐ quiet ⓑ scary ⓒ small ⓓ frightening ⓔ huge

29. It's .... that he'll travel to London tomorrow.
ⓐ surely ⓑ likely ⓒ impossible ⓓ probable ⓔ certain

30. I .... travel to Aswan during the midyear holiday.
ⓐ intend to ⓑ won't ⓒ plan to ⓓ hope ⓔ decide

31. This dictionary .... both British and American spellings of words.
ⓐ excludes ⓑ contain ⓒ consists of ⓓ includes ⓔ content

32. The new teaching methods .... children to think for themselves.
ⓐ inspire ⓑ encourage ⓒ discourage ⓓ stop ⓔ prevent

33. I wish .... a smart mobile phone.
ⓐ buying ⓑ to buy ⓒ to buying ⓓ I could buy ⓔ buy

34. Robert Louis Stevenson was .... for his novels.
ⓐ bad ⓑ famous ⓒ poor ⓓ well known ⓔ unknown

35. Would you like to .... the faculty of arts?
ⓐ graduate ⓑ leave ⓒ join ⓓ study ⓔ enter

36. She threatened .... the police if he tried to damage her car.
ⓐ tells ⓑ tell ⓒ to tell ⓓ to telling ⓔ that she'd tell

37. Sadly, my grandfather .... a month ago.
ⓐ died ⓑ stayed ⓒ passed away ⓓ was born ⓔ passed over

38. Dickens' novels are popular. "**Popular**" is opposite in meaning to "............" and "............ ."
ⓐ disliked ⓑ loved ⓒ different ⓓ unpopular ⓔ famous

39. Luckily, we .... the train station in time.
ⓐ went ⓑ arrived ⓒ got to ⓓ got over ⓔ reached

40. He will start .... the report as soon as he reaches the office.
ⓐ to type ⓑ types ⓒ type ⓓ typing ⓔ to typing

41. The synonym of the word "Giant" is ....
ⓐ tiny ⓑ huge ⓒ small ⓓ gigantic ⓔ short

42. He has the desire to help other people. The synonyms of the word "desire" are ....
ⓐ link ⓑ wish ⓒ debt ⓓ donor ⓔ hope

43. I hope............ to London during the summer holidays.
ⓐ would travel ⓑ I will travel ⓒ traveling ⓓ to travel ⓔ travel

44. Success in life .... hard work and cooperation.
ⓐ is based on ⓑ is based in ⓒ is based at ⓓ depends on ⓔ depends in

45. We all admire Prof. Magdi Yacoub for his works. "admire" can be replaced by ....
ⓐ desire ⓑ praise ⓒ native ⓓ satire ⓔ appreciate

46. "Mum was over the moon." This means she was ....
ⓐ shocked ⓑ annoyed ⓒ very sad ⓓ very happy ⓔ glad

47. We observed wild animals, ... notes and took photos.
ⓐ turned ⓑ talked ⓒ made ⓓ did ⓔ took

48. She expressed her desire to help all of us. The word "**desire**" is a synonym for "............" and "............"
ⓐ emotion ⓑ want ⓒ wash ⓓ wish ⓔ motion

49. Shopping online has a lot of advantages. "**Advantage**" is similar in meaning to "............" and "............ ."
ⓐ demerits ⓑ pros ⓒ reason ⓓ merit ⓔ drawback

50. My father .... to school when he was young.
ⓐ is used to walking ⓑ always walked ⓒ never walks
ⓓ always walks ⓔ used to walk

51. ...., pollution is the most serious issue that we must all face.
ⓐ To start with ⓑ In my opinion ⓒ As far as I'm concerned,
ⓓ Moreover, ⓔ However,

Exercise on Vocabulary

52. We .... much to our great teachers everywhere.
ⓐ possess ⓑ honour owe ⓓ own
53. Animals that are............ are seriously at risk of extinction.
ⓐ protected ⓑ dangerous ⓒ isolated ⓓ endangered
54. Scientists are trying to reduce the .... of oil on the environment.
ⓐ Impact ⓑ safety ⓒ respect ⓓ development
55. We should encourage children to play with toys made of environmentally friendly natural ......
ⓐ matters ⓑ materials ⓒ ingredients ⓓ issues
56. Cycling is a totally .... form of transport.
ⓐ nonrenewable ⓑ recyclable ⓒ sustainable ⓓ temporary
57. We all............ Mohamed Salah for his talent and politeness.
ⓐ admit ⓑ admire ⓒ appeal ⓓ dislike
58. A lot of problems .... due to a lack of national awareness.
ⓐ arises ⓑ is arising ⓒ arise ⓓ are arisen
59. Blood .... is one of the most common diseases nowadays.
ⓐ pleasure ⓑ leisure ⓒ treasure ⓓ pressure
60. The thief............ the lady's handbag and ran away.
ⓐ gained ⓑ grabbed ⓒ gaped ⓓ robbed
61. In your opinion, how can a country benefit .... ecotourism?
ⓐ from ⓑ of ⓒ Out ⓓ by
62. For five hours, the soldiers .... across the Mount Sinai.
ⓐ tricked ⓑ trekked ⓒ treated ⓓ ticked
63. Scientists try hard to .... the ecosystem everywhere.
ⓐ suspect ⓑ defect ⓒ reflect ⓓ protect
64. When I passed the final exam, I was over the moon. This means that I was ....
ⓐ happy ⓑ worried ⓒ frightened ⓓ interested
65. The place is really fantastic. It is lovely and............
ⓐ relayed ⓑ relaxing ⓒ boring ⓓ bored
66. My brother was leaning out of the balcony when he .... his mobile.
ⓐ has dropped ⓑ had dropped ⓒ was dropping ⓓ dropped
67. The lady .... the baby in its cot.
ⓐ lied ⓑ laid ⓒ lay ⓓ lain
68. Al Daifi is ....; he always buys sweets for our children and helps the needy.
ⓐ unkind ⓑ ambitious ⓒ generous ⓓ jealous
69. Iron levels in our blood should be .... regularly.
ⓐ checked ⓑ chocked ⓒ shaken ⓓ cheered
70. Success in life is based............ hard work and determination.
ⓐ on ⓑ in ⓒ at ⓓ from
71. Our brave armed forces are able to .... our country against any enemy at any time.
ⓐ respect ⓑ attack ⓒ suspect ⓓ protect
72. We should encourage people to .... money to charities.
ⓐ borrow ⓑ owe ⓒ donate ⓓ own
73. Some young men .... the old lady of her jewellery last night.
ⓐ took ⓑ robbed ⓒ stole ⓓ gave
74. Those who are badly............ in chemical factories could need blood transplants.
ⓐ injured ⓑ participated ⓒ taken part ⓓ shared
75. Parents play an important............ in forming the character of their children.
ⓐ reel ⓑ rail ⓒ rule ⓓ role
76. The police are searching for............ to solve the mystery of the crime.
ⓐ coins ⓑ keys ⓒ clues ⓓ crews
77. People who .... the law must be punished.
ⓐ break ⓑ follow ⓒ make ⓓ do
78. A............ is a specialist or student in the area of science that deals with living things.
ⓐ psychologist ⓑ biologist ⓒ geologist ⓓ chemist

79. We should .... the quality of our local products to be exported in large numbers.
ⓐ rise ⓑ arise ⓒ improve ⓓ remove
80. We .... much to our great scientists.
ⓐ deny ⓑ depend ⓒ own ⓓ owe
81. Can you .... suggestions for keeping the environment clean?
ⓐ do ⓑ make ⓒ think ⓓ rise
82. The company wants me to try to .... the record for the number of car turnovers.
ⓐ appear ⓑ miss ⓒ break ⓓ lose
83. I can't pay .... the new dress because it's too expensive.
ⓐ for ⓑ with ⓒ to ⓓ about
84. The police are looking for .... to solve the crime.
ⓐ keys ⓑ clues ⓒ symbols ⓓ doubts
85. I want to .... some voluntary work to help my community.
ⓐ do ⓑ make ⓒ rise ⓓ delete
86. Does the price of the car .... sales tax?
ⓐ contain ⓑ share ⓒ include ⓓ consist
87. The little child .... breaking the glass of the window by mistake, so the teacher forgave him.
ⓐ planned ⓑ suggested ⓒ denied ⓓ admitted
88. The World Blood .... Day is in June.
ⓐ Donor ⓑ Owner ⓒ Doer ⓓ Honour
89. The old man had a financial problem, so he fell into ....
ⓐ debt ⓑ pain ⓒ pan ⓓ power
90. Girls like to .... a lot of money on clothes.
ⓐ miss ⓑ spend ⓒ save ⓓ owe
91. Charles Dickens was .... on writing about poor families.
ⓐ eager ⓑ enthusiastic ⓒ keen ⓓ interested
92. A .... is a special stick which you put under your arm to help you walk.
ⓐ crutch ⓑ crash ⓒ wheel ⓓ bike
93. Rami is .... ; he usually waits for us calmly for a long time!
ⓐ impatient ⓑ hasty ⓒ rash ⓓ patient
94. Al Daifi .... me for winning a prize for writing a good essay.
ⓐ punished ⓑ thought ⓒ rewarded ⓓ awarded
95. Our team .... to win the match; we were better and controlled the game well.
ⓐ reversed ⓑ deserved ⓒ reversed ⓓ observed
96. He is a .... ; he refuses to give his sons money, even for the basic requirements.
ⓐ miser ⓑ winner ⓒ generous man ⓓ wise person
97. Ali used to play .... on his friends.
ⓐ tours ⓑ tracks ⓒ treks ⓓ tricks
98. If I'm not mistaken, you can't .... me change my mind.
ⓐ force ⓑ allow ⓒ make ⓓ get
99. Most professional footballers .... a lot of money.
ⓐ gain ⓑ earn ⓒ beat ⓓ overcome
100. We should fight greedy .... who raise prices illegally.
ⓐ buyers ⓑ shoppers ⓒ customers ⓓ merchants
101. The young player is .... for his talent and good morals.
ⓐ refused ⓑ hated ⓒ admired ⓓ appeared
102. He is heavily in debt. He .... a lot of money to his neighbour.
ⓐ takes ⓑ possesses ⓒ owns ⓓ owes
103. After the accident, he started to walk round the street on ....
ⓐ crutches ⓑ wedges ⓒ switches ⓓ crunches
104. The police arrested the robbers who had .... the factory of money.
ⓐ saved ⓑ stolen ⓒ looked ⓓ robbed
105. The sailor helped the captain sail the boat closer to the .... of the sea.
ⓐ share ⓑ shore ⓒ bank ⓓ depth
106. Greedy merchants always try to .... more money illegally.
ⓐ defeat ⓑ do ⓒ beat ⓓ earn

107. What is the benefit .... reading books online?
ⓐ by ⓑ off ⓒ of ⓓ out

108. You look sick and .... ; you need to see a doctor.
ⓐ fit ⓑ pale ⓒ exhausting ⓓ well

109. Do you have any suggestions for the voluntary work I could .... ?
ⓐ do ⓑ make ⓒ refuse ⓓ think

110. How many goals did Mohamed Salah .... for Liverpool last month?
ⓐ let ⓑ register ⓒ score ⓓ do

111. The child got terrified when he heard the lion ....
ⓐ say ⓑ speak ⓒ rear ⓓ roar

112. A .... is a mark on someone's skin from a cut or wound.
ⓐ saw ⓑ screw ⓒ score ⓓ scar

113. Mr Farouk is a member of the plane .... flying to New York.
ⓐ boatmen ⓑ cyclists ⓒ crew ⓓ drivers

114. How can we .... from ecotourism to keep our monuments?
ⓐ suffer ⓑ benefit ⓒ differ ⓓ get rid

115. The secretary didn't .... to tell the manager the bad news.
ⓐ dare ⓑ adapt ⓒ do ⓓ enable

116. Hurghada is a very quiet and .... city that tourists like to visit.
ⓐ deceitful ⓑ excited ⓒ peaceful ⓓ tiring

117. Children should be .... for their good behaviours.
ⓐ restricted ⓑ praised ⓒ thought ⓓ enabled

118. I believe everything my friend says, I really .... him.
ⓐ doubt ⓑ treat ⓒ trust ⓓ deceive

119. Al Daifi used to .... us with his exciting stories.
ⓐ deal ⓑ annoy ⓒ laugh ⓓ entertain

120. Don't .... more than you earn, or you'll fall into debt.
ⓐ spend ⓑ save ⓒ own ⓓ sell

121. Nagib Mahfouz was a great .... who wrote a lot of famous novels.
ⓐ musician ⓑ producer ⓒ storyteller ⓓ poet

122. Did you know that .... are big mice?
ⓐ rates ⓑ rats ⓒ cats ⓓ dogs

123. It is taken for .... that money is the root of all evil.
ⓐ granted ⓑ greeted ⓒ denied ⓓ refused

124. We should punish students who .... at school.
ⓐ pull ⓑ bully ⓒ bury ⓓ pour

125. We got a cat in our house after we had problems with............ .
ⓐ goats ⓑ dogs ⓒ hens ⓓ rats

126. I've been .... you terribly: where have you been?
ⓐ wasting ⓑ losing ⓒ missing ⓓ messing

127. It is impolite of you to .... at your friends.
ⓐ laugh ⓑ love ⓒ leave ⓓ fine

128. The referee blew his .... to declare the end of the match.
ⓐ ball ⓑ bell ⓒ gun ⓓ whistle

129. As far as I am............ , honesty is the basis of trade.
ⓐ concerned ⓑ concerning ⓒ concerns ⓓ concern

130. The term's list of lectures has been put on the ....
ⓐ scoreboard ⓑ noticeboard ⓒ chessboard ⓓ skateboard

131. I am tired because today's work has been ....
ⓐ peaceful ⓑ helpful ⓒ careful ⓓ stressful

132. I need to .... for the upcoming exam.
ⓐ advise ⓑ improvise ⓒ revise ⓓ recognise

133. .... is a disease in which some of the body's cells grow uncontrollably and spread to other parts of the body.
ⓐ Diabetes ⓑ Cancer ⓒ Cough ⓓ Headache

134. The police searched the house to .... the stolen jewellery.
ⓐ look out ⓑ look at ⓒ look for ⓓ search

135. Prepare yourself; please .... your jacket and follow me.
ⓐ put out ⓑ put on ⓒ dress ⓓ wear

136. The manager is always busy; it isn't easy to .... him now.
ⓐ contact ⓑ connect ⓒ communicate ⓓ correct

137. Mai always prefers to .... team sports.
ⓐ appear ⓑ train ⓒ do ⓓ make

138. My mother is always .... doing the housework.
ⓐ busy ⓑ keen ⓒ enthusiastic ⓓ interested

139. Sadly, the rash driver hit a five- .... -old boy while he was crossing the street.
ⓐ years ⓑ year ⓒ year's ⓓ years'

140. Finally, we have .... in a bigger house!
ⓐ removed ⓑ moved ⓒ spent ⓓ migrated

141. I think someone has tried to............into my computer. What do you think I should do?
ⓐ kick ⓑ hack ⓒ hide ⓓ attack

142. The little child .... the bottle to the floor, and it broke into pieces.
ⓐ kept ⓑ fell ⓒ dropped ⓓ filled

143. She kept .... at me and laughing with her friends. This made me feel very unhappy.
ⓐ dealing ⓑ listening ⓒ smiling ⓓ pointing

144. I had no friends in my new school, so I felt really .... for the first month.
ⓐ only ⓑ lonely ⓒ alone ⓓ sadly

145. Turn that music down. It's driving me ....; it is really annoying me.
ⓐ crazy ⓑ happy ⓒ happily ⓓ crazily

146. The child feels bored; he doesn't want to do any homework ....
ⓐ no longer ⓑ longer ⓒ any more ⓓ no more

147. I'd .... to stay home and read a new short story.
ⓐ preferred ⓑ better ⓒ rather ⓓ prefer

148. She invited us to lunch. She was really a generous ....
ⓐ host ⓑ hostess ⓒ guest ⓓ visitor

149. It is not easy to .... friends with people you do not know well.
ⓐ take ⓑ earn ⓒ make ⓓ do

150. I have a useful .... that helps me to learn English on my smartphone.
ⓐ machine ⓑ security ⓒ instrument ⓓ app

151. My father advises me not to .... on a link I don't recognize.
ⓐ lock ⓑ click ⓒ press ⓓ open

152. We usually end a presentation with ....
ⓐ To conclude, ⓑ To start with, ⓒ First of all, ⓓ On the other hand,

153. It was ....; they just wanted the credit card details so they could steal money.
ⓐ malware ⓑ bullying ⓒ cyberbullying ⓓ a scam

154. Your health is getting worse. I think stopping smoking is a good decision to ....
ⓐ do ⓑ take ⓒ ignore ⓓ make

155. I'm going to .... the shopping. Would you like to come with me?
ⓐ do ⓑ go ⓒ make ⓓ think

156. A .... is a piece of material used to control wind power on a ship.
ⓐ sale ⓑ seal ⓒ sail ⓓ cell

157. It's the responsibility of .... countries to support developing countries to raise their standard of living.
ⓐ major ⓑ minor ⓒ poor ⓓ beginning

158. When someone is threatened by another person using electronic communication like email, this is called ....
ⓐ hardware ⓑ phishing ⓒ cyberbullying ⓓ scam

159. A/An .... is a person who advocates or acts for the protection and preservation of the environment and wildlife.
ⓐ conservationist ⓑ chemist ⓒ educationist ⓓ geologist

160. Don't tell anyone about your .... details online.
ⓐ personnel ⓑ same ⓒ personal ⓓ different
161. You needn't pay for the ticket; it's .... free.
ⓐ at ⓑ by ⓒ on ⓓ for
162. We'll .... a survey to find out what people like and dislike about TV shows.
ⓐ ignore ⓑ sell ⓒ make ⓓ conduct
163. This is a/an .... situation; what can I do?
ⓐ embarrassing ⓑ embarrassed ⓒ easy ⓓ clear
164. Don't worry; I will tell you about the latest news in ....
ⓐ detailing ⓑ details' ⓒ detail ⓓ details
165. It's impolite to .... other people, however different they are.
ⓐ pour ⓑ peal ⓒ pull ⓓ bully
166. Don't .... programmes from untrusted web sites to your computer.
ⓐ download ⓑ upload ⓒ load ⓓ overload
167. Thanks to mass media, we can .... with each other easily.
ⓐ attach ⓑ link ⓒ communicate ⓓ separate
168. "Hard Times" was one of Charles Dickens' most famous ....
ⓐ poets ⓑ poems ⓒ novels ⓓ novelists
169. Does "hit" .... with "sit"?
ⓐ read ⓑ roll ⓒ write ⓓ rhyme
170. We have a two-acre .... of land, which we use to grow vegetables.
ⓐ plate ⓑ plot ⓒ pet ⓓ pot
171. I need to move to a warmer place to .... my health.
ⓐ appear ⓑ repeat ⓒ remove ⓓ improve
172. On the beach, the children used to............. a small hole in the sand to bury their eggs.
ⓐ sit ⓑ cut ⓒ dig ⓓ beg
173. I sometimes .... my friends by both phone and email.
ⓐ commute ⓑ connect ⓒ communicate ⓓ contact
174. I saw some birds ....on the tree.
ⓐ hoping ⓑ hopping ⓒ helping ⓓ heaping
175. Our soldiers usually fight bravely and .... their country.
ⓐ defeat ⓓ detect ⓑ attack ⓒ defend
176. The .... in that area was so bad; I had to move to another place in the winter.
ⓐ weather ⓑ atmosphere ⓒ universe ⓓ cloud
177. Stevenson's "Treasure Island" was a great ....
ⓐ succession ⓑ succeed ⓒ success ⓓ successful
178. A .... is a large gun with wheels.
ⓐ cannon ⓑ bullet ⓒ pistol ⓓ rocket
179. A lot of children like to read .... stories about pirates.
ⓐ adventurous ⓑ adventure ⓒ adventurers ⓓ adventure's
180. .... is a small, dried grape used especially in baking cakes.
ⓐ Currant ⓑ Current ⓒ Carrot ⓓ Concrete
181. .... the age of 25, he decided to change his career to earn more money.
ⓐ In ⓑ With ⓒ On ⓓ At
182. Do you think a gardener .... a good job?
ⓐ makes ⓑ does ⓒ supposes ⓓ appears
183. Ahmad Shawqi was a great .... I myself admire his poems very much.
ⓐ storyteller ⓑ reader ⓒ novelist ⓓ poet
184. Finally, the young writer's first novel .... It became ready for sale.
ⓐ came out ⓑ published ⓒ written ⓓ found out
185. I liked that poem because it .... the real feelings of the poet.
ⓐ appeared ⓑ described ⓒ hid ⓓ subscribed
186. Most of Nagib Mahfouz's novels were .... into films, which reflected the moral lesson of these novels.
ⓐ invented ⓑ deformed ⓒ made ⓓ done



187. Farmers use .... as food for cattle.
ⓐ clay ⓑ hay ⓒ pie ⓓ tea
188. My friend suggests .... the midyear holiday in Luxor.
ⓐ will spend ⓑ to spend ⓒ spending ⓓ spend
189. In Stevenson's "The Gardener", "keep the gravel walk" means..........on the path.
ⓐ stay ⓑ move ⓒ travel ⓓ leave
190. I don't like this music. It doesn't have any............ .
ⓐ verse ⓑ rhythm ⓒ rhyme ⓓ poem
191. Answer at............ three of these four questions to succeed.
ⓐ lest ⓑ list ⓒ last ⓓ least
192. The doctors............ the sick child away from the others not to make the infection spread.
ⓐ gathered ⓑ isolated ⓒ prevented ⓓ fetched
193. Divers enjoy the............colors of the coral fishes.
ⓐ exotic ⓑ toxic ⓒ shocking ⓓ violent
194. She's been feeling very............ since she started her new job.
ⓐ stressing ⓑ stressed ⓒ stress ⓓ stressful
195. Baher is the most............ person I have ever met. He would never tell a lie.
ⓐ courageous ⓑ patient ⓒ wealthy ⓓ honest
196. Her father's............ came as great shock to all those who knew him.
ⓐ die ⓑ died ⓒ dead ⓓ death
197. One of the sailors led a............ against the captain.
ⓐ mutiny ⓑ mirror ⓒ legend ⓓ mutineers
198. This company trains its............ well to do perfect work.
ⓐ invitees ⓑ employers ⓒ employees ⓓ customers
199. Open prisons prepare prisoners for the life back in the............ .
ⓐ prison ⓑ cell ⓒ cage ⓓ community
200. A / An............ is someone who judges serious crimes in a court.
ⓐ delegate ⓑ magistrate ⓒ criminal ⓓ engineer
201. I'd recognize my brother's handwriting anywhere. It is............ .
ⓐ unique ⓑ previous ⓒ unknown ⓓ spicy
202. Young people always love doing............work.
ⓐ voluntary ⓑ volunteering ⓒ voluntarily ⓓ volunteer
203. ....means trying to hurt or cause problem to the internet users.
ⓐ Cyberbullying ⓑ Cyber-café ⓒ Cyber-net ⓓ Spiderman
204. Click on this link to visit our............ bookstore
ⓐ line ⓑ lining ⓒ offline ⓓ online
205. My brothers and I............ our success to the efforts of our parents.
ⓐ own ⓑ belong ⓒ owe ⓓ lend
206. I............ this man for his bravery and strong will.
ⓐ press ⓑ admire ⓒ donate ⓓ collect
207. Rescuers used a special............ to find people trapped in collapsed buildings.
ⓐ realize ⓑ advice ⓒ device ⓓ advance
208. The police found a vital............to the girl's disappearance.
ⓐ secret ⓑ crew ⓒ glue ⓓ clue
209. She looked miserable when her husband died. The antonym of "miserable" is............
ⓐ cheerful ⓑ unhappy ⓒ depressed ⓓ glad
210. Three soldiers were sentenced to life............for treason.
ⓐ prison ⓑ prisoner ⓒ imprisonment ⓓ cell
211. The price of the computer............$500 worth of free software.
ⓐ contains ⓑ concludes ⓒ encloses ⓓ includes
212. You should get your blood pressure............from time to time.
ⓐ measure ⓑ to measure ⓒ measured ⓓ measuring
213. Egypt is famous for............sightseeing.
ⓐ unknown ⓑ unique ⓒ wild ⓓ ugly

214. I never borrow money so I never have............ .
ⓐ money ⓑ jobs ⓒ debts ⓓ twins

215. .... can make a lot of trouble as disturbance.
ⓐ Positions ⓑ Popularity ⓒ Pollution ⓓ Growth

216. What will you benefit from............people, nothing except loss.
ⓐ pulley ⓑ bullying ⓒ pudding ⓓ policing

217. Most people take clean water for............but not all places have it.
ⓐ granted ⓑ given ⓒ having ⓓ done

218. Whatever............you commit, you'll be followed.
ⓐ criminal ⓑ crime ⓒ scream ⓓ crown

219. Children like to............ new games and movies from the internet.
ⓐ upload ⓑ download ⓒ downside ⓓ destroy

220. Luxor is considered a main............ for most tourists.
ⓐ location ⓑ destination ⓒ cooperation ⓓ foundation

221. Although he looks smart, he has a............ across his forehead.
ⓐ scar ⓑ scarce ⓒ scared ⓓ scare

222. The............ set the prisoner free when he realized that he was innocent.
ⓐ master ⓑ manager ⓒ magistrate ⓓ servant

223. Good people never............ or tell lies. They are respected characters.
ⓐ behave ⓑ beat ⓒ cheat ⓓ wear

224. Sailors must be............ during their voyages even if they face terrible conditions.
ⓐ patient ⓑ impatient ⓒ nervous ⓓ tricky

225. We are to work together to............ and improve our environments.
ⓐ sustain ⓑ intend ⓒ pretend ⓓ sustainable

226. Our family lived in abject poverty, but we never got into............
ⓐ credit ⓑ debit ⓒ debut ⓓ debt

227. The footballer's ankle has already started to............ up as he was hit by another player.
ⓐ smell ⓑ swear ⓒ smile ⓓ swell

228. He looked............ When his father died last month.
ⓐ pleased ⓑ hard ⓒ award ⓓ miserable

229. Some young people are............to social networking sites.
ⓐ company ⓑ addicted ⓒ pay ⓓ charge

230. He found out that it wasn't a real game. It was............ .
ⓐ scam ⓑ communicate ⓒ attract ⓓ a real

231. John has the skills needed to .... lions in the wild.
ⓐ truck ⓑ livestock ⓒ cattle ⓓ track

232. .... the age of technology, communication is faster.
ⓐ At ⓑ In ⓒ On ⓓ Over

233. Ramy............ a lot of experience while he was aboard.
ⓐ won ⓑ gained ⓒ made ⓓ earned

234. Robert Louis Stevenson wrote a collection of............ called A child's Garden of Verses.
ⓐ poets ⓑ poems ⓒ pilots ⓓ reviews

235. She ran up the............ road leading to the castle.
ⓐ gravel ⓑ plot ⓒ digging ⓓ pet

236. In............ time, I will travel to London.
ⓐ two week ⓑ two week's ⓒ two weeks ⓓ two weeks'

237. At a new school, it is easy to feel............, but life will get easier soon.
comfortable ⓑ stressed ⓒ comfort ⓓ fun

238. You need more............ to achieve more progress.
ⓐ practice ⓑ practise ⓒ train ⓓ trainee

239. Rana's been extremely............with her neighbours.
ⓐ gene ⓑ generous ⓒ geese ⓓ generate

240. You need to .... the passage carefully to get all the details that will enable you to answer all the questions.
ⓐ scare ⓑ scan ⓒ skin ⓓ save

241. For five days he............. across the mountains of central China.
ⓐ leaned ⓑ yielded ⓒ swelled ⓓ trekked
242. He had a job with a car............. .
ⓐ footballer ⓑ surgeon ⓒ author ⓓ merchant
243. His............. was to give up smoking.
ⓐ device ⓑ advice ⓒ advise ⓓ devise
244. Somebody............. into the company central database.
ⓐ connected ⓑ Loaded ⓒ Hacked ⓓ Blogged
245. Please check the events............. by the library for news the future events.
ⓐ malware ⓑ noticeboard ⓒ phishing ⓓ whistle
246. You are looking so............. Are you feeling well?
ⓐ pale ⓑ pole ⓒ pool ⓓ painful
247. His continuous............. inspires me to work harder.
ⓐ supply ⓑ support ⓒ sorrow ⓓ scene
248. I have got............. of jobs to do this month.
ⓐ loads ⓑ load ⓒ aloud ⓓ loudly
249. It is necessary to work harder. Don't............. your failure on bad luck.
ⓐ depend ⓑ focus ⓒ blame ⓓ accuse
250. The countryside is mainly............. by farmers and their families.
ⓐ polluted ⓑ populated ⓒ contained ⓓ infected
251. He............. money to charities for the victims of the earthquake.
ⓐ donated ⓑ got ⓒ bought ⓓ made
252. My grandfather was very sick yesterday, so doctors checked his iron............. .
ⓐ rate ⓑ standard ⓒ level ⓓ label
253. I thanked my fellow for the favour they have.............for me.
ⓐ done ⓑ got ⓒ made ⓓ taken
254. Mohammed Salah is regarded as one of the.............model for many young people.
ⓐ rule ⓑ role ⓒ real ⓓ rally
255. Elderly people become easily............. No one often asks about them.
ⓐ isolated ⓑ insulated ⓒ promoted ⓓ devoted
256. I was asked to take............. in a TV debate on the new law.
ⓐ place ⓑ care ⓒ off ⓓ part
257. My uncle died............. the age of Sadat.
ⓐ in ⓑ on ⓒ at ⓓ by
258. The international conference aims to bring together people from different............. .
ⓐ organs ⓑ characters ⓒ opportunities ⓓ cultures
259. I finally reached my............. two hours late.
ⓐ destiny ⓑ distance ⓒ destination ⓓ residents
260. The police are the............. of law and order.
ⓐ dreamers ⓑ volunteers ⓒ guardians ⓓ explorers
261. .... is the practice of tricking Internet users into revealing personal or confidential information which can then be used illicitly.
ⓐ bullying ⓑ virus ⓒ phishing ⓓ scamming
262. A/An .... is a formal discussion on a particular matter, in which opposing arguments are put forward and which usually ends with a vote.
ⓐ agreement ⓑ disagreement ⓒ debate ⓓ quarrel
263. A good teacher should allow students enough time to do an exercise alone. S/He just waits and .... their behaviour and achievement.
ⓐ refuses ⓑ monitors ⓒ risks ⓓ neglects
264. A/an.............is an activity in which many people are asked a question or a series of questions in order to gather information about what most people do or think about something.
ⓐ exam ⓑ survey ⓒ test ⓓ interview



Grammar

Tense الزمن	Affirmation الإثبات	Key words الكلمات الدالة	Passive المبني للمجهول
Present Simple مضارع بسيط	I / you / we / they + التصريف الأول He / She / It inf. + s	always دائما — usually عادة often غالبا — sometimes أحيانا rarely نادرا — never أبدا تأتي أظرف التكرار قبل الفعل الأساسي أو بعد V. be every .... كل	مفعول + am / is / are + p.p. ....
Present Perfect مضارع تام	has / have + P.P	❶ already / just / ever / never ❷ yet / lately / recently / so far / till now ❸ for / since •for: يأتي بعدها مدة زمنية (year - month - weak - day - hour - the last - age) - He has lived in Cairo for 10 years. •since: يأتي بعدها بداية الحدث أو جملة فى زمن الماضي البسيط (2017 - May - Sunday - 2 o' clock - last - مناسبات) - He has lived in Cairo since 2007. • لاحظ التركيب التالى: It's / It's been + مدة زمنية + since ماضي بسيط ✍ كما يستخدم المضارع التام مع هذه التعبيرات • It's / This is the first (second ....) time .... • In the last few years (In recent years). • over the ages / over the years / over the centuries	مفعول + has / have + been + p.p لاحظ الفرق have been to ذاهب و عاد have gone to ذاهب و لم يعد
Present perfect Continuous مضارع تام مستمر	have / has + been + ing	since منذ — for لمدة all طوال	مفعول + (have/has) + been + p.p...
Past Simple ماضي بسيط	التصريف الثاني للفعل بإضافة (ed) أو حفظ الأفعال الغير منتظمة	yesterday - ago - last - in .... في (عام سابق) How long ago- used to اعتاد أن I wish (I'd rather)(it is time) ماضي بسيط+ فاعل	مفعول + was / were + p.p.
Past Continuous ماضي مستمر	was / were + v. + ing.	while(as- just as) ماضي مستمر , ماضي بسيط (أو مستمر) خد بالك يا فاشل في حالة عدم وجود فاعل مع فيديو (v.+ing) while when ماضي بسيط, ماضي مستمر On (V. + ing) , ماضي بسيط during (اسم) , ماضي بسيط ماضي مستمر, yesterday مدة زمنية	مفعول + was / were + being + p.p.

ماضي بسيط + since + مدة + It is **or** ماضي بسيط → since → مضارع تام

◈ I have played this game since I was five. ◈ It is (has been) a year since I met Sief.

✳ حالات لا نستخدم المضارع التام المستمر ونستخدم بدلاً منه المضارع التام:

❶ هناك أفعال لا تستخدم في الأزمنة المستمرة عموماً و هي أفعال الشعور و الحواس و الملكية و المعرفة.

◈ We are good friends. We have known each other for 10 years.



❸ إذا ذكرنا مرات حدوث الفعل لا يستخدم المضارع التام المستمر بل نستخدم المضارع التام:

◈ Ahmed has finished typing 3 reports.



a / an / the / no article



a boy - a girl - a man - a woman - a hand - a lion - a bus - a farmer - a university - a uniform	نستخدم (a) قبل الاسم المفرد الذي يعد المبدوء بحرف ساكن كتابة و نطق	a / an
an orange - an egg - an insect - an apple - an hour an umbrella - an honest - an squash - an SMS	نستخدم (an) قبل الاسم المفرد الذي يعد المبدوء بحرف متحرك كتابة و نطق	
I read a book. The book is really useful.	نستخدم a / an عند ذكر الاسم لأول مرة	
I bought a pen. - I ate an apple.	نستخدم a / an لنشير إلى واحد من عدد	
She is an engineer.	نستخدم a / an لنشير إلى الوظائف	
The boy - the boys - the car - the cars	مع المفرد و الجمع للتعريف	the
The little girl who is wearing a dress is Toka.	عند التعريف بغرض التحديد	
the Sun - the Moon - the Sky	مع الأسماء الفريدة في الكون	
the club - the zoo - the library	مع الأماكن والمحلات	
the smallest - the shortest - the oldest - the best	مع الصفة في الدرجة الثالثة	
the Arab republic of Egypt the United states of America	مع أسماء البلاد إذا كانت تحتوى على republic - state - union	
the telephone - the computer - the television	عندما نتحدث عن اكتشاف أو اختراع	
the more you study, the higher marks you get.	مع جمل المقارنة: كلما ..... كلما	
the rich - the poor - the young - the old - the dead	قبل الصفة لتشير إلى جمع الصفات	
the River Nile - the Red sea - the Alps	مع المعالم الجغرافية الرئيسية	
the present - the front - the body - the brain	مع الزمن والاتجاهات وأجزاء الجسم	
the government - the police - the climate - the press	مع أسماء الهيئات والمنظمات والألقاب	
She gave me a present, the present was nice.	مع الأسماء السابق ذكرها في الجملة	
Jana plays the guitar. (listen- play - learn – teach)	قبل الآلات الموسيقية بعد أفعال معينة	
milk - tea - coffee - bread	أسماء الطعام والشراب:	no article
glass - wood - gold	المواد عندما تستخدم بوجه عام:	
basketball - football - tennis	الألعاب الرياضية مثل:	
beauty - freedom - love - happiness	الأسماء المجردة مثل:	
science - history - English - Arabic	المواد الدراسية:	
Arabic - English - French - Spanish	أسماء اللغات:	
breakfast - lunch - dinner - supper .... I invited him to the dinner.	قبل الوجبات: (إلا في حالة دعوة)	
I go to school every day. She went to the school to meet the headmaster.	قبل الأماكن إذا كان الذهاب إليها للغرض الذي أنشئت من أجله أم لغرض آخر نضع the	
Summer, Autumn, winter, Spring	قبل أسماء فصول السنة:	

✳ تأتى قبل اسم يعد أو اسم لا يعد فى جملة خبرية مثبتة وفى سؤالى العرض والطلب.

some

- ⦿ I found some good stories. — اسم يعد
- ⦿ I drank some water. — اسم لا يعد
- ⦿ Would you like some tea? — عرض
- ⦿ Can I have some of these oranges? — طلب

✳ تأتى قبل اسم يعد أو اسم لا يعد فى جملة استفهامية أو منفية.

any

- ⦿ I don't want any problems. — اسم يعد
- ⦿ I didn't drink any juice. — اسم لا يعد

Future forms

Future Forms
صيغ المستقبل

1. **will + inf.** → sure / certainly / think / believe / hope / promise / expect / predict / probably / perhaps

التنبؤ بدون دليل / حقائق مستقبلية / "العمر" / قرار سريع / تحذير / طلب / عرض / تهديد / وعد / صفه دائماً

2. **am / is / are + going to + inf.**
   - صفة مؤقتة: plan / decide / watch out! / intend
   - تنبؤ مع دليل

3. **am / is / are + v + ing**
   - arrangements: book - prepare / arrange - buy - get
   - أعياد / مناسبات / حفلات / زيارات رسمية / سفر
   - can't (won't be able to)

4. **Present Simple (v + s)** → timetables — مواعيد رسمية ثابتة
   مواعيد (طائرة - قطار - درس - برنامج - حفلة - سينما - المباريات - الامتحانات ..)

5. **will be + v + ing**
   - مدة tomorrow
   - from .... to .... next
   - can't (won't be able to)
   - This time next ....
   - all + مدة (في المستقبل)

6. **will have + p.p** → by. before / in / for
   - يوم / شهر / سنة (في المستقبل)
   - مدة (في المستقبل)
   - مدة (في المستقبل)

✳ لاحظ الروابط الزمنية فى المستقبل:

مضارع بسيط أو تام + when / as soon as / after / once/ before / till / until + مستقبل

✳ فى حالة عدم وجود فاعل فى جملة المستقبل تأتى فى صيغة الأمر أو النهى.



To + inf. Or ing

* الأفعال الآتية يأتى بعدها .to + inf:

agree يوافق	promise يعد	seek يسعي الي
arrange يرتب	refuse يرفض	fail يفشل
decide يقرر	want يريد	manage يتمكن
expect يتوقع	offer يعرض	prepare يستعد
hope يأمل	plan يخطط	wish يرغب
learn يتعلم	decide يقرر	threaten يهدد

◈ Toka **hopes to** be an engineer.

◈ Jana **promised to** study hard.

* الأفعال الآتية يأتى بعدها فعل مضاف له ing:

admit يعترف	dislike يكره	delay يؤخر
avoid يتجنب	fancy يتخيل	complete يُكمل
deny ينكر	practise يمارس	appreciate يُقدِر
enjoy يستمتع	suggest يقترح	imagine يتخيل
finish ينهي	spend يقضي	postpone يؤجل

◈ He **admitted stealing** the mobile.

◈ I **regret not travelling** abroad.

* الأفعال الآتية يأتى بعدها .to + inf أو فعل مضاف له ing بدون اختلاف فى المعنى:

hate يكره	like يحب	continue يستمر
love يحب	prefer يفضل	start (begin) يبدأ

* ولكن لاحظ أنه إذا استخدمنا would قبل الأفعال السابقة فانه يأتى بعدها .to + inf

◈ I'd **love to meet** Mr Ahmed.

◈ I'd **like to meet** Mr Ahmed.

◈ I'd **prefer to meet** Mr Ahmed.

◈ I like **to play** (**playing**) tennis.

* ولكن لاحظ:



◈ I **prefer** us**ing** the internet **to** watch**ing** TV.

* الأفعال والظروف الآتية يأتى بعدها .inf فقط بدون to:

had better ينبغي	let يسمح
would rather يفضل	make يرغم / يجعل

◈ I'd **rather (better) meet** Mr Ahmed.

* لاحظ (إذا جاء بعدها فاعل يأتى بعدها ماض بسيط).

◈ I'd **rather** you **met** Mr Ahmed.

* لاحظ (إذا جاءت make فى المجهول يأتى بعدها .to + inf)

◈ The teacher **made** Ali **repeat** his homework again. (**active**)

◈ Ali **was made to repeat** his homework again. (**passive**)





الأفعال الآتية يمكن أن يأتى بعدها ing or to + inf. مع اختلاف فى المعنى

remember to + inf. — يتذكر أن يقوم بعمل شيء
- He remembered to call his friend. — تذكر أن يتصل بصديقه.

remember + V + ing — يقوم بعمل شيء ثم يتذكر أنه (فعله)
- He remembered watching this film. — تذكر أنه شاهد هذا الفيلم.

forget to + inf. — ينسى أن يفعل شيئا (لم يفعله)
- Nadia forgot to close the gate.

forget + V + ing — يفعل شيئا ثم ينسى أنه فعله
- Nadia forgot reading the novel.

regret to + inf. — يشعر بالأسف لأن يقول أو يخبر شخص شيئا ما
- He regretted to say that my son was loser.

regret + V + ing — يشعر بالندم علي شيء حدث
- He regretted watching this play. It was boring

try to + inf. — يحاول عمل شيء (وغالبا لا ينجح)
- The student tried to escape, but the headmaster caught him.

try + V + ing — يقوم بعمل شيء ليري نتيجته / يُجرب عمل شيء
- Try wearing this dress.
- Try taking an aspirin.

stop to + inf. — يتوقف لكى يفعل شيئا
- He stopped to smoke — توقف لكي يدخن.

stop + V + ing — يتوقف عن عمل شيء
- He stopped smoking. — توقف عن التدخين

✳ استخدام (v + ing بعد to) فى التعبيرات الآتية:

due to بسبب	in addition to بالإضافة إلى	take to يعتاد علي
lead to يؤدي إلى	thanks to بفضل	be used to معتاد على
object to يعترض على	owing to بسبب	get used to يعتاد على
look forward to يتطلع إلى	be opposed to معارض لـ	be accustomed to معتاد على

✳ يستخدم فعل مضاف له ing بعد التعبيرات الآتية:

be busy مشغول	can't stand لا يحتمل	don't mind لا يمانع
it's no good لا فائدة من	can't help لا يستطيع مقاومة	feel like يرغب/ يريد
it's no use لا فائدة من	how about ماذا عن	be worth يستحق
it's a waste of time مضيعة للوقت	what about ماذا عن	it's a waste of money مضيعة للمال

✳ فى حالة وجود فعل بعد الصفات وأدوات الاستفهام نستخدم .to + inf :

happy / sad / glad / pleased / lucky / relieved / amazed ..... +  to + inf.

◈ I was shocked to know that Ali had died.
◈ I don't know how to go to the club.

✳ الأفعال الآتية يأتى بعدها ing فى حالة عدم وجود مفعول. ويأتى بعدها .to + inf فى حالة وجود مفعول:

advise ينصح	forbid يمنع	permit يسمح
allow يسمح	recommend يوصي بـ	encourage يشجع

◈ I advise you to read this novel.
◈ I advise reading this novel.

Exercise on Grammar

1. We were doing our homework while our little brother .... TV.
   ⓐ is watching ⓑ was watching ⓒ has watched ⓓ watches
2. Al Daifi .... late, is he?
   ⓐ is never ⓑ is usually ⓒ comes ⓓ doesn't come
3. My uncle .... as a shop assistant for ten years only. He is now a worker in a factory.
   ⓐ has worked ⓑ had worked ⓒ worked ⓓ works
4. We will go to the park after we .... our work.
   ⓐ will do ⓑ doing ⓒ had done ⓓ do
5. I'd rather you .... out alone late at night.
   ⓐ not going ⓑ didn't go ⓒ not to go ⓓ haven't gone
6. I enjoyed seeing the view of the Nile while the plane ....
   ⓐ was landing ⓑ is landing ⓒ landed ⓓ lands
7. When I went to the workshop, the mechanic .... my car, so I had to wait.
   ⓐ repaired ⓑ is repairing ⓒ had repaired ⓓ was repairing
8. Just as I .... to school, I saw a policeman helping an old woman cross the street.
   ⓐ was going ⓑ have gone ⓒ going ⓓ am going
9. I met a lot of my old friends .... my cousin's wedding party.
   ⓐ while ⓑ when ⓒ during ⓓ since
10. What .... at p.m. yesterday?
   ⓐ were you doing ⓑ are you doing ⓒ have you done ⓓ had you done
11. While I .... at home, my uncle suddenly knocked on the door.
   ⓐ will be ⓑ was being ⓒ am ⓓ was
12. .... watching TV, someone knocked on the door and asked for help.
   ⓐ Having ⓑ As ⓒ While ⓓ Just as
13. I'd rather you .... your teacher's instructions to avoid making mistakes.
   ⓐ followed ⓑ have followed ⓒ were followed ⓓ follow
14. Don't make noise while your father ....
   ⓐ is sleeping ⓑ was sleeping ⓒ was sleep ⓓ has slept
15. Trees absorb carbon dioxide and .... us oxygen.
   ⓐ are given ⓑ is giving ⓒ gives ⓓ give
16. I .... to work every morning; it is my habit.
   ⓐ used to walk ⓑ am used to walking ⓒ walks ⓓ always walked
17. Have you visited your friend in hospital? - Yes, I .... him yesterday.
   ⓐ visited ⓑ have visited ⓒ visit ⓓ will visit
18. My father always .... to work by train when he was young.
   ⓐ has gone ⓑ was going ⓒ went ⓓ is going
19. Why .... you go to the club yesterday? - Because I was busy doing my homework.
   ⓐ did ⓑ didn't ⓒ will ⓓ do
20. Rami used to go to the school library and .... the books he needed.
   ⓐ borrows ⓑ borrow ⓒ borrowed ⓓ will borrow
21. We .... in London in .
   ⓐ were ⓑ have been ⓒ are ⓓ had been
22. Students .... two foreign languages in secondary schools before they join university.
   ⓐ teach ⓑ are teaching ⓒ were taught ⓓ are taught
23. Lots of thanks! The lesson was prepared and .... well.
   ⓐ are shown ⓑ showing ⓒ showed ⓓ shown
24. I .... have simple toys when I was a child.
   ⓐ used to ⓑ am used to ⓒ used ⓓ have to
25. Don't worry, ...
   ⓐ we have already solved the problem. ⓑ we haven't solved the problem yet.
   ⓒ the problem had already been solved. ⓓ we had already solved the problem.

26. How long ago .... he come back from South Africa?
ⓐ has ⓑ had ⓒ did ⓓ does
27. We haven't seen each other since we .... in Hurghada.
ⓐ being ⓑ have been ⓒ were ⓓ are
28. I am over the moon; I .... a medal for writing poetry.
ⓐ was winning ⓑ won ⓒ had won ⓓ have won
29. We .... in Helwan for five years only. Now, are living in Mansoura.
ⓐ lived ⓑ have lived ⓒ live ⓓ had lived
30. My uncle .... a lung disease since he started to smoke.
ⓐ have ⓑ had had ⓒ has had ⓓ has been
31. My uncle has lived abroad ....
ⓐ for ⓑ since ⓒ ago ⓓ in
32. I have not seen Ali .... the last time we met in Alexandria.
ⓐ for ⓑ while ⓒ when ⓓ since
33. .... the news programme on Nile News yesterday?
ⓐ Did you watch ⓑ Have you watched ⓒ Do you watch ⓓ Had you watched
34. My cousin .... in Italy for ten years. He enjoys his stay there.
ⓐ lived ⓑ has lived ⓒ is living ⓓ lives
35. You can't meet Tamer because he .... to the supermarket.
ⓐ has been ⓑ was ⓒ has gone ⓓ had
36. Didn't you buy .... rice? No, I bought ....
ⓐ any / any ⓑ no / some ⓒ any / some ⓓ no / a few
37. I read .... amazing article about .... works of Taha Hussein.
ⓐ - / the ⓑ a / the ⓒ an / the ⓓ an / -
38. I need a .... of oil and a .... of sugar, please
ⓐ litre / kilo ⓑ bottle / a few ⓒ kilo / litre ⓓ litre / amount
39. I haven't seen my friends in the village .... a long time.
ⓐ for ⓑ since ⓒ ago ⓓ when
40. I haven't seen Mr Smith .... the last conference.
ⓐ for ⓑ since ⓒ ago ⓓ when
41. I have .... been to Italy before. I haven't visited any European countries up till now.
ⓐ never ⓑ ever ⓒ already ⓓ recently
42. I .... for Peter for half an hour: he hasn't come yet.
ⓐ have waited ⓑ had waited ⓒ have been waiting ⓓ had been waiting
43. While .... dinner, a stranger knocked on the door of my flat by mistake.
ⓐ am having ⓑ having ⓒ was having ⓓ had
44. I .... to school on foot: it is my habit to walk every day.
ⓐ never go ⓑ usually went ⓒ used to go ⓓ am used to going
45. Have you done your homework? - Yes, I .... it an hour ago.
ⓐ had finished ⓑ have finished ⓒ finished ⓓ will finish
46. Ali .... a taxi driver for years; he hasn't changed his career.
ⓐ had been ⓑ is ⓒ was ⓓ has been
47. .... typed yet?
ⓐ Had the report been ⓑ Has the report been ⓒ Has the report ⓓ Had the report
48. What .... is still a secret; you needn't worry.
ⓐ has been said ⓑ has said ⓒ have you said ⓓ had been said
49. Taher hasn't visited his village ....
ⓐ before childhood ⓑ when he was a child ⓒ since he is a child ⓓ since childhood
50. My teacher is angry with me because I .... the same mistake twice.
ⓐ had made ⓑ will make ⓒ have made ⓓ have been made
51. Has the road been paved? – Yes, it .... last week.
ⓐ paved ⓑ was paved ⓒ has paved ⓓ has been paved

52. I need to go on a diet; I .... a lot of weight recently.
ⓐ had gained ⓑ have gained ⓒ will gain ⓓ have been gained

53. When I returned home, my mother .... lunch. So, I had to help her.
ⓐ was making ⓑ had made ⓒ is making ⓓ has made

54. I got............paper to write down the important pieces of news from............paper I had read.
ⓐ a / the ⓑ some / the ⓒ a few / the ⓓ some / a

55. Fortunately, I found .... room on .... bus going to my university.
ⓐ no / the ⓑ a / - ⓒ - / the ⓓ a / the

56. You can't meet Tamer because he .... to the nearby mall.
ⓐ has been ⓑ has gone ⓒ had gone ⓓ had been

57. He ....abroad for five years, didn't he?
ⓐ has lived ⓑ had lived ⓒ will live ⓓ lived

58. Children .... more care, especially at the nursery stage.
ⓐ are given ⓑ to give ⓒ is given ⓓ given

59. Why .... that T-shirt? – Because the money I had was insufficient.
ⓐ did you buy ⓑ won't you buy ⓒ didn't you buy ⓓ weren't you buying

60. What .... when your father returned home last night?
ⓐ will you be doing ⓑ have you done ⓒ are you doing ⓓ were you doing

61. I miss you so much; I haven't seen you .... ages!
ⓐ while ⓑ when ⓒ for ⓓ since

62. I haven't seen uncle Samir .... the last time we met in the club.
ⓐ when ⓑ while ⓒ for ⓓ since

63. I was watching TV .... my father returned from the office.
ⓐ when ⓑ while ⓒ just as ⓓ since

64. How long ago .... working for this company?
ⓐ were you starting ⓑ had you started ⓒ did you start ⓓ have you started

65. My neighbour .... as a shop assistant for years. Now, he is a taxi driver.
ⓐ had worked ⓑ worked ⓒ has worked ⓓ works

66. I .... home until I have done the shopping.
ⓐ had returned ⓑ will return ⓒ didn't return ⓓ won't return

67. As soon as I .... my office, I will send an email to the general manager.
ⓐ reach ⓑ had reached ⓒ will reach ⓓ was reaching

68. Jana .... arrives late; she is really punctual.
ⓐ doesn't ⓑ never ⓒ always ⓓ already

69. Seif .... to use his father's car because it hadn't been repaired.
ⓐ won't allow ⓑ was allowed ⓒ didn't allow ⓓ wasn't allowed

70. Fortunately, I met all my old friends .... Rami's wedding party.
ⓐ during ⓑ while ⓒ when ⓓ since

71. Adelko .... up early when he was young; he was always lazy.
ⓐ used to get ⓑ isn't used to getting ⓒ didn't use to get ⓓ hasn't used to get

72. What .... on Fridays? – He always practises his favourite hobbies.
ⓐ did Ali use to do ⓑ is Ali used to doing ⓒ had Ali used to do ⓓ Ali is used to doing

73. Since he started to smoke, Sami .... a serious lung disease.
ⓐ had had ⓑ is having ⓒ has had ⓓ has

74. Walid .... suits when he was young, but now he does.
ⓐ used to wear ⓑ isn't used to wearing ⓒ didn't use to wear ⓓ is used to wearing

75. Always .... children .... their opinions, as long as they behave politely.
ⓐ discourage / from ⓑ let / to express
ⓒ allow / express ⓓ encourage / to express expressing

76. Al Daifi has just arrived. This means that ....
ⓐ he is coming soon. ⓑ he is arriving after a while.
ⓒ he had arrived before I came. ⓓ he arrived a moment ago.

77. I am very busy; I have .... to do today.
ⓐ little ⓑ many ⓒ a lot of ⓓ a lot
78. Z is .... last letter of the English alphabet.
ⓐ a ⓑ the ⓒ an ⓓ no article
79. Peter no longer .... as he used to.
ⓐ has smoked ⓑ smoking ⓒ smoked ⓓ smokes
80. He's rewarded every time he wins a medal, ... ?
ⓐ he isn't ⓑ wasn't he ⓒ isn't he ⓓ hasn't he
81. I couldn't help her because I .... for the exam while she was doing the housework.
ⓐ revised ⓑ was revising ⓒ am revising ⓓ will be revising
82. I read .... useful book last week.
ⓐ a ⓑ an ⓒ the ⓓ no article
83. We can't live without .... water.
ⓐ a ⓑ an ⓒ no article ⓓ the
84. Wonderful! A new school .... in our village recently.
ⓐ has been built ⓑ had been built ⓒ has built ⓓ had been built
85. .... my own I always do the homework.
ⓐ from ⓑ to ⓒ on ⓓ with
86. Would you like .... more sugar?
ⓐ many ⓑ a few ⓒ some ⓓ a
87. I hope .... exam we are going to have tomorrow will be easy.
ⓐ no article ⓑ the ⓒ an ⓓ a
88. My father is an accountant at .... furniture factory.
ⓐ an ⓑ no article ⓒ the ⓓ a
89. All the money I have .... to buy the books I need to buy. What can I do?
ⓐ is enough ⓑ is sufficient ⓒ is insufficient ⓓ are enough
90. Don't worry; I can help you. I have .... money than you expect.
ⓐ enough ⓑ more ⓒ less ⓓ fewer
91. .... women play an important role in society.
ⓐ A ⓑ An ⓒ The ⓓ No article
92. My cousin has lived in Alexandria since he .... ten years old.
ⓐ had been ⓑ being ⓒ has been ⓓ was
93. I would rather he .... my camera.
ⓐ haven't broken ⓑ hadn't broken ⓒ didn't break ⓓ not break
94. I .... to Sharm El Sheikh as planned.
ⓐ am going to go ⓑ am going ⓒ will go ⓓ go
95. I can't meet you tonight because I .... my brother at the airport.
ⓐ had met ⓑ am meeting ⓒ will meet ⓓ going to meet
96. The computer needs to be fixed; it has stopped .... suddenly.
ⓐ to working ⓑ to be worked ⓒ to work ⓓ working
97. There are .... books available; we have 4 and we need at least 20.
ⓐ a few ⓑ few ⓒ many ⓓ less
98. Spain is .... European country in the southwest of the continent.
ⓐ a ⓑ no article ⓒ the ⓓ an
99. Did you know that .... sun is a big star?
ⓐ a ⓑ an ⓒ the ⓓ no article
100. Avoid dealing with bad boys; it's better to be alone than in .... bad company.
ⓐ no article ⓑ a ⓒ the ⓓ an
101. There is .... light in the hall; I can't read clearly.
ⓐ a little ⓑ much ⓒ a few ⓓ a lot
102. .... Pacific Ocean is the largest and deepest of .... world ocean basins.
ⓐ A / the ⓑ The / - ⓒ The / the ⓓ - / the

103. The .... you drive, ... safer you are.
ⓐ slower / - ⓑ slowest / the ⓒ slower / a ⓓ slower / the
104. I'd rather purchase .... T-shirt because I dislike .... orange.
ⓐ other / - ⓑ another / - ⓒ another / an ⓓ others / an
105. I think Morocco .... the next match.
ⓐ is going to win ⓑ is winning ⓒ win ⓓ will win
106. My young sister .... 10 next Friday.
ⓐ has been ⓑ will be ⓒ is being ⓓ is going to be
107. We made all the arrangements; we .... a wedding party.
ⓐ are going to give ⓑ give ⓒ will give ⓓ are giving
108. Adel has got the full marks; he .... the faculty he likes.
ⓐ is going to join ⓑ joins ⓒ will join ⓓ going to join
109. .... to Canada tomorrow? -Yes, I have got the ticket and the visa.
ⓐ Do you travel ⓑ Are you traveling ⓒ you will meet ⓓ are you going to travel
110. The sky is clear. I think it ....
ⓐ is going to rain ⓑ will rain ⓒ isn't going to rain ⓓ won't rain
111. What .... if I can't do this difficult exercise?
ⓐ going to happen ⓑ won't be happening ⓒ will happen ⓓ might have happened
112. It's a difficult grammar point. - Don't worry, I .... it again.
ⓐ will explain ⓑ am going to explain ⓒ have explained ⓓ will have explained
113. I hope the room .... before you start to study.
ⓐ will clean ⓑ will be cleaned ⓒ is going to clean ⓓ is going to be cleaned
114. A: What .... at the weekend? B: I intend to visit my friends in the village.
ⓐ are you going to do ⓑ did you do ⓒ you will do ⓓ you are doing
115. Stop making noise, or you ....
ⓐ has been punished ⓑ will punish ⓒ will be punished ⓓ will be punishing
116. Hurry up; the first lesson .... at 8.30.
ⓐ will start ⓑ starts ⓒ start ⓓ is going to start
117. We .... the match all tomorrow evening.
ⓐ was watching ⓑ are going to watch ⓒ will be watching ⓓ will be watched
118. Don't worry, we are about .... this difficult task.
ⓐ to be finishing ⓑ to finish ⓒ will finish ⓓ will be finished
119. We hope .... a bigger house sooner or later.
ⓐ to be bought ⓑ to be buying ⓒ to buy ⓓ will buy
120. By the end of next year, more and more trees .... along the road to our village.
ⓐ will have planted ⓑ will pant ⓒ will be planted ⓓ will have been planted
121. After I .... my work, I .... to the club.
ⓐ finish / will go ⓑ will finish/ go ⓒ had gone / will go ⓓ have gone / went
122. A: I am going out. Do you want to come? B: Why not? I .... my jacket and go with you.
ⓐ took ⓑ am taking ⓒ am going to take ⓓ will take
123. Nothing in .... life is better than .... peace of mind.
ⓐ a / - ⓑ - / a ⓒ the / - ⓓ - / -
124. .... poor are always in need of help to lead .... better life.
ⓐ a / a ⓑ The / - ⓒ The / a ⓓ - / the
125. I have hardly .... bread left; I need to buy ....
ⓐ no / some ⓑ any / some ⓒ any / a few ⓓ no / many
126. Hatim promised he .... me on Friday.
ⓐ will visit ⓑ would visit ⓒ to visit ⓓ would be visited
127. Gamal .... for his repeated bad behaviour.
ⓐ is punishing ⓑ will be punishing ⓒ is going to punish ⓓ is going to be punished
128. We .... mixing with bad friends because of their terrible behaviour.
ⓐ prefer ⓑ wouldn't like to ⓒ fail ⓓ avoid

129. I've made up my mind to apply for a new job. This means I've .... apply for that job.
ⓐ hoped ⓑ expect to ⓒ decided to ⓓ planned

130. I really regret .... up late; I missed the first lecture.
ⓐ staying ⓑ to stay ⓒ to staying ⓓ for staying

131. When I get good grades, my father has promised .... me a new phone.
ⓐ to buying ⓑ to buy ⓒ would buy ⓓ will buy

132. Would you like .... the summer holiday with us in Port Said?
ⓐ to spending ⓑ spend ⓒ spending ⓓ to spend

133. Would you mind .... me your camera?
ⓐ lend ⓑ lending ⓒ to lend ⓓ in lending

134. We owe much to those who contribute .... the environment clean.
ⓐ in keeping ⓒ to keeping ⓑ to keep ⓓ will keep

135. I remember .... this young man before when I was in Alexandria.
ⓐ meeting ⓑ to meet ⓒ to meeting ⓓ had met

136. The officer instructed his soldiers to guard that camp. This means he .... them to do so.
ⓐ advised ⓑ begged ⓒ expected ⓓ ordered

137. Stop .... noise; your father is asleep.
ⓐ to making ⓑ making ⓒ make ⓓ to make

138. I stopped driving my car because it continued .... heavily.
ⓐ to raining ⓑ rains ⓒ raining ⓓ rained

139. I decided .... a new car instead of the old one.
ⓐ to buy ⓑ buying ⓒ to buying ⓓ will buy

140. She .... her brother .... that reference, as it has useful information for doing his research.
ⓐ made / to read ⓑ persuaded / to read ⓒ got / read ⓓ discouraged / from reading

141. Mohammed Salah hopes .... as the best player in the world.
ⓐ to select ⓑ will select ⓒ to be selected ⓓ has been selected

142. Taher is very kind; he always .... to help his friends when they are in trouble.
ⓐ refuses ⓑ offers ⓒ minds ⓓ considers

143. Don't .... your digital camera; we need it badly, please.
ⓐ remember bringing ⓑ forget bringing ⓒ remember to bring ⓓ forget to bring

144. I stopped .... a newspaper .... the latest news; I don't like to read the news online.
ⓐ buying / to know ⓑ buy / to know ⓒ to buy / to know ⓓ buying / for knowing

145. I'm so sorry sir; I forgot .... my activity book; I promise I .... it tomorrow.
ⓐ bringing / will bring ⓑ to bring / will bring ⓒ bring / will bring ⓓ to bring / to bring

146. I'm awfully sorry; I regret ....you that your car has been damaged in front of your house.
ⓐ to tell ⓑ telling ⓒ to telling ⓓ do not tell

147. Sami .... spend the summer holidays in his village, wouldn't he?
ⓐ had better ⓑ would like to ⓒ likes to ⓓ would prefer

148. I didn't study well for the exam, and I regret .... ready for it .
ⓐ not getting ⓑ not to getting ⓒ getting ⓓ for not getting

149. The teacher............us to stop............noise and to keep quiet to understand the lesson well.
ⓐ made / making ⓑ forced / to make ⓒ instructed / making ⓓ ordered /make

150. Ahmad .... crime stories; he finds them frightening.
ⓐ afraid of reading ⓑ enjoys reading ⓒ dislikes reading ⓓ likes to read

151. Do you intend .... camping? – Yes, I .... with my friends.
ⓐ go / am going to go ⓑ to go / am going to go
ⓒ to go / going to go ⓓ to going/ am going to go

152. I .... to work as a tour guide, because I .... dealing with tourists.
ⓐ had better /would like ⓑ would rather / prefer
ⓒ plan /avoid ⓓ hope / enjoy

153. Gaber has worked in Aswan since .... from Cairo University.
ⓐ his graduation ⓑ he has graduated
ⓒ he had graduated ⓓ he has been graduated

154. Maged's grandmother............. ill when he visited her yesterday.
ⓐ seemed ⓑ was seeming ⓒ has seemed ⓓ had seemed

155. A lot of people are waiting for the museum to open. It............. busy there today.
ⓐ is being ⓑ was ⓒ is going to be ⓓ has been

156. ....cars are cheap nowadays.
ⓐ Use ⓑ Using ⓒ Misuse ⓓ Used

157. I remember .... that man when I was nine.
ⓐ being met ⓑ met ⓒ to meet ⓓ meeting

158. Ahmed.............come first, is my cousin.
ⓐ who ⓑ who's ⓒ whose ⓓ doesn't

159. Maha said she.............and help me.
ⓐ came ⓑ had come ⓒ would come ⓓ will come

160. I haven't seen my uncle since ....
ⓐ three weeks ⓑ three weeks ago ⓒ ages ⓓ a long ago

161. I .... spicy food.
ⓐ don't use to ⓑ didn't use to ⓒ am not used to ⓓ wasn't used for

162. Have you finished............. that book I lent you?
ⓐ read ⓑ reads ⓒ to read ⓓ reading

163. At eleven last night, she............. her homework.
ⓐ have done ⓑ did ⓒ was doing ⓓ was done

164. I............. lunch with Ali yesterday.
ⓐ was having ⓑ have had ⓒ had ⓓ had had

165. Mr Al Daifi is.............better of the two teachers.
ⓐ a ⓑ an ⓒ the ⓓ no article

166. From 7 to 9 yesterday, I.............a certain task as I was asked.
ⓐ did ⓑ had done ⓒ was doing ⓓ have done

167. Our team trains hard, I think they.............the match.
ⓐ will win ⓑ are going to win ⓒ are winning ⓓ win

168. The criminal admitted.............the crime deliberately.
ⓐ committing ⓑ commit ⓒ to commit ⓓ to committing

169. Mrs Mai.............such hard work, she is always lazy.
ⓐ is used to ⓑ used to ⓒ isn't used to ⓓ didn't use to

170. .... I started my profession; I have met a lot of excellent students.
ⓐ On ⓑ Before ⓒ After ⓓ Since

171. The money of the clothes............. on the table.
ⓐ was ⓑ were ⓒ has ⓓ had

172. .... I was talking on the phone, the doorbell rang.
ⓐ Since ⓑ During ⓒ While ⓓ After

173. You should avoid............. Friends with such bad people.
ⓐ to make ⓑ making ⓒ makes ⓓ to making

174. .... has made the world a smaller place.
ⓐ A plane ⓑ Planes ⓒ The plane ⓓ The planes

175. My little sister used to be lazy when she was young. This means that.............
ⓐ she is still lazy. ⓑ she isn't active. ⓒ is no longer lazy. ⓓ she is crazy.

176. Finally. Adel was made .... the exercise again to avoid .... such silly mistakes.
ⓐ doing / repeating ⓑ to do / repetition ⓒ do / repeating ⓓ to do / repeating

177. Samir: I have almost .... money - Amir: Don't worry, I will lend you .... money you need.
ⓐ no / no article ⓑ no /a ⓒ any / the ⓓ no / the

178. While I............. at school, suddenly an earthquake took place.
ⓐ was ⓑ were ⓒ being ⓓ was being

179. One of his famous stories was.............in 1881.
ⓐ came out ⓑ went out ⓒ published ⓓ wrote

180. I felt happy as my father stopped............ His health has greatly improved.
ⓐ to smoke ⓑ smoke ⓒ smoking ⓓ to smoking

181. A: How............ water is there in the bottle? B: There is only a little.
ⓐ many ⓑ often ⓒ much ⓓ long

182. My father sent me............ SMS to go back home soon.
ⓐ a ⓑ the ⓒ an ⓓ no article

183. The Earth............ round the sun.
ⓐ went ⓑ go ⓒ goes ⓓ would go

184. Nada travelled to............ USA last year.
ⓐ a ⓑ an ⓒ the ⓓ no article

185. A saw............ cut wood
ⓐ used to ⓑ is used to ⓒ using to ⓓ is used for

186. My sister............twenty next year.
ⓐ is ⓑ will be ⓒ is going to be ⓓ would be

187. I would prefer to help my father rather than............ TV.
ⓐ watch ⓑ to watch ⓒ watching ⓓ watched

188. She has lived in this village............ the age of seven.
ⓐ for ⓑ yet ⓒ never ⓓ since

189. It was not polite of him to interrupt what I ....
ⓐ was saying ⓑ am saying ⓒ will say ⓓ says

190. Doctors .... after patients in hospitals. It is their job.
ⓐ lock ⓑ looked ⓒ looking ⓓ look

191. Have you finished writing the essay ....? You are very quick!
ⓐ just ⓑ yet ⓒ ever ⓓ already

192. I think he .... for not doing the assignment.
ⓐ will be punishing ⓑ is punishing ⓒ will be punished ⓓ is going to punish

193. They .... a party next week. Everything is arranged.
ⓐ are going to have ⓑ have ⓒ would have ⓓ are having

194. Mohammed rather go out than .... at home.
ⓐ stay ⓑ stays ⓒ staying ⓓ stayed

195. Oh, I .... the bus. How can I go to the university now ?
ⓐ had missed ⓑ has missed ⓒ have missed ⓓ missed

196. Mohammed Salah is one of Egypt's .... famous faces in the world.
ⓐ much ⓑ most ⓒ more ⓓ the most

197. The Scottish and .... English have a history of conflict.
ⓐ the ⓑ a ⓒ an ⓓ no article

198. Sama Ahmed has just decided to buy this dress. She............it now.
ⓐ is buying ⓑ is going to buy ⓒ will buy ⓓ buys

199. Mr. Ahmed worked for Al Ibrahimia Sec. School for boys ....1999.
ⓐ since ⓑ for ⓒ when ⓓ in

200. While I .... in Alexandria, I enjoyed swimming in the sea.
ⓐ was being ⓑ am ⓒ have been ⓓ was

201. Have you seen Ola? – Yes, I .... her an hour ago.
ⓐ saw ⓑ have seen ⓒ see ⓓ will see

202. I was made .... before the meeting started
ⓐ leave ⓑ to leave ⓒ leaving ⓓ left

203. Never .... to school late. He is so punctual.
ⓐ he comes ⓑ comes he ⓒ does he come ⓓ is he come

204. I .... this car for more than three years now.
ⓐ has had ⓑ have had ⓒ have been ⓓ am having

205. Her father............ her room door while she was studying her lessons.
ⓐ opened ⓑ opening ⓒ was opening ⓓ opens

206. Basma .... gets up early while being on holiday.
ⓐ don't ⓑ isn't ⓒ doesn't ⓓ never

207. He gave me a pen and a ruler, but .... pen didn't work.
ⓐ a ⓑ the ⓒ an ⓓ no article
208. Oh, the water is boiling. I .... off the gas.
ⓐ will turn ⓑ am going to turn ⓒ am turning ⓓ turn
209. Our house was robbed last night since we forgot .... the front door.
ⓐ locking ⓑ to lock ⓒ locked ⓓ locks
210. She expects to .... from the airport when she arrives.
ⓐ take ⓑ is taken ⓒ will take ⓓ be taken
211. We have two litres of milk .... that enough for today?
ⓐ Are ⓑ Has ⓒ Is ⓓ Were
212. Scientists always ....to render new things to the humanity.
ⓐ wants ⓑ want ⓒ has wanted ⓓ has wanted
213. I .... all day yesterday.
ⓐ had read ⓑ would read ⓒ was reading ⓓ have been reading
214. Since her childhood, Rawan .... in her hometown.
ⓐ was living ⓑ has lived ⓒ lives ⓓ lived
215. Amr .... in Cambridge University. That is his target.
ⓐ is studying ⓑ may study ⓒ will study ⓓ is going to study
216. While the match ...., we hear about our uncle's death.
ⓐ is played ⓑ was playing ⓒ playing ⓓ was being played
217. It's three months since she .... her last story.
ⓐ has read ⓑ had read ⓒ read ⓓ reads
218. I arranged to travel to London, so I .... a ticket.
ⓐ will book ⓑ am booking ⓒ books ⓓ am going to book
219. The news, ... in the newspaper belong to my uncle.
ⓐ was written ⓑ were written ⓒ written ⓓ which are written
220. My friend is forced .... me in the exam.
ⓐ to help ⓑ help ⓒ helps ⓓ helping
221. The news I got .... very helpful and interesting.
ⓐ are ⓑ was ⓒ were ⓓ am
222. The movie .... at seven o'clock sharp.
ⓐ starts ⓑ will start ⓒ is going to start ⓓ is starting
223. As soon as my father ...., I will tell him everything.
ⓐ come ⓑ comes ⓒ will come ⓓ had come
224. Salma is so punctual, she .... comes late.
ⓐ doesn't ⓑ won't ⓒ will ⓓ never
225. Mona was ironing her clothes when light .... out.
ⓐ had gone ⓑ went ⓒ has gone ⓓ goes
226. She .... to library every week when she was young.
ⓐ has gone ⓑ is going ⓒ goes ⓓ went
227. I like .... Indian series on Zee Alwan.
ⓐ watch ⓑ watching ⓒ to watch ⓓ b & c
228. I expect that my team .... the match.
ⓐ is winning ⓑ will win ⓒ is going to win ⓓ wins
229. I have felt great pain in my stomach since I .... a piece of cake.
ⓐ have eaten ⓑ eat ⓒ eating ⓓ ate
230. She has bought .... new mobile.
ⓐ a ⓑ an ⓒ the ⓓ no article
231. .... his friends, Ahmed doesn't play football.
ⓐ Unlike ⓑ As ⓒ Because ⓓ In addition to
232. He made some new friends .... his stay in Cairo.
ⓐ while ⓑ When ⓒ until ⓓ during
233. Yousry .... by most people because he is friendly and kind.
ⓐ is admired ⓑ is admiring ⓒ is hated ⓓ is hating

234. I regret .... this old car as it breaks down a lot.
ⓐ to buy ⓑ buy ⓒ to buying ⓓ buying

235. Germany is .... European country.
ⓐ the ⓑ a ⓒ an ⓓ ....

236. Aya hasn't phoned us .... the summer holiday.
ⓐ ago ⓑ since ⓒ already ⓓ for

237. It's the first time we have .... been to Naples.
ⓐ ever ⓑ never ⓒ since ⓓ yet

238. I don't know how to operate my tablet. Don't worry, I .... you.
ⓐ show ⓑ am showing ⓒ am going to show ⓓ will show

239. .... mobiles are usually cheaper than new ones.
ⓐ Use ⓑ Used ⓒ Using ⓓ Uses

240. What time .... your plane take off tomorrow?
ⓐ will ⓑ is ⓒ does ⓓ do

241. Farouk couldn't stop .... When he received the medal.
ⓐ smiling ⓑ to smile ⓒ smiled ⓓ is smiling

242. What time .... it when your father arrived?
ⓐ did ⓑ is ⓒ was ⓓ has

243. How .... coffee did you drink? – Two cups.
ⓐ much ⓑ many ⓒ a lot ⓓ a lot of

244. My father............. to America on business and he is still there.
ⓐ has been ⓑ went ⓒ has gone ⓓ is going

245. When you go diving, you should avoid .... The coral reefs
ⓐ damage ⓑ damages ⓒ damaging ⓓ to damage

246. Civil engineers get used to .... In the sun.
ⓐ work ⓑ working ⓒ works ⓓ worked

247. While studying, he .... asleep.
ⓐ fall ⓑ fallen ⓒ fell ⓓ felt

248. I went to the mechanic to have ....
ⓐ repaired my car ⓑ my car repaired ⓒ my car repair ⓓ my car repairs

249. I .... to Italy after I finish my education.
ⓐ am flying ⓑ am going to fly ⓒ will fly ⓓ flies

250. While I was having lunch, mother .... tea.
ⓐ making ⓑ is making ⓒ made ⓓ was making

251. Ahmed .... tea in the evening every day.
ⓐ has usually ⓑ usually has ⓒ usually does ⓓ does usually

252. While .... to school, I saw an accident.
ⓐ going ⓑ was going ⓒ went ⓓ had gone

253. Lion Guardians .... an organization based in Kenya.
ⓐ are ⓑ is ⓒ were ⓓ can

254. Amany spent too much time .... in the garden yesterday.
ⓐ played ⓑ playing ⓒ plays ⓓ was playing

255. My trousers .... some holes in them.
ⓐ is ⓑ has ⓒ are ⓓ have

256. Have you finished reading .... book I lent you.
ⓐ an ⓑ a ⓒ no article ⓓ the

257. I always have .... lunch with my family at home. However, I will never forget .... lunch I had with my friends on the beach last month.
ⓐ the / no articles ⓑ no article /no articles ⓒ the / the ⓓ no article / the

258. Rami is travelling at night. This means that he ....
ⓐ decided to travel ⓑ is likely to travel
ⓒ intended to travel ⓓ has completed all preparations

259. Which of the following sentences isn't structurally correct?
ⓐ He is going to study engineering. ⓑ He intends to study engineering.
ⓒ He planned to study engineering. ⓓ He decide to study engineering





Translation

economy	الاقتصاد	terrorism	الإرهاب	drugs	عقاقير / مخدرات
tourism	السياحة	solve	يحل	policy	السياسة
industry	الصناعة	democracy	ديمقراطية	benefits	فوائد
trade	التجارة / يتاجر	freedom	حرية	aim to / at	يهدف إلى
culture	الثقافة	reduce	يقلل	reinforce	يقوي / يُدعم / يعزز
agriculture	الزراعة	national income	الدخل القومي	consume	يستهلك
progress	التقدم	pollution	التلوث	manufacture	يصنع
invest	يستثمر	over population	الزيادة السكانية	housing	الإسكان
investor	مستثمر	birth control	تنظيم النسل	migration	هجرة
investment	الاستثمار	stimulate	ينشط / يحفز / يحث	crime	الجريمة
prosperity	الرخاء	vital role	دور حيوي	safety	الأمن
welfare	الرفاهية	hard currency	العملة الصعبة	loyalty	الولاء
flourish	يزدهر	backbone	عمود فقري	tolerance	التسامح
reform	إصلاح	natural resources	موارد طبيعية	factors	عوامل
improve / develop	يحسن / يطور	self-reliance	الاعتماد علي الذات	shortage	نقص
development	التنمية	self-sufficiency	الاكتفاء الذاتي	relations	علاقات
globalization	العولمة	self-control	ضبط النفس	attitude	سلوك / اتجاه / موقف
loyalty	انتماء	self-sacrifice	التضحية بالذات	eliminate	يقضي على
legal	شرعي / قانوني	revolution	ثورة	get rid of	يتخلص من
mass media	وسائل الإعلام	destruction	تخريب / دمار	book fair	معرض الكتاب
overcome	يتغلب علي	principles	مبادئ	illiteracy	الأمية
issue	قضية	civilization	حضارة	immigration	الهجرة
protect from	يحمي من	equality	مساواة	national	قومي / وطني
awareness	الوعي	set up	ينشئ / يؤسس	field	مجال
unemployment	البطالة	disputes	نزاعات / خلافات	owe	يدين
including	متضمناً	rights	حقوق	heritage	تراث
rationalize	يرشد / يقتصد	project	مشروع	politician	سياسي (شخص)
a source of	مصدر لـ	service	خدمة	politics	علم السياسة
hinder	يعوق / عائق	shortage	نقص / عجز	harness	يسخر / يستغل
prevent	يمنع	society	مجتمع	pillars	ركائز
crisis	أزمة	education	التعليم	involve	يشمل / يتضمن
seek to	يسعى إلي	ignorance	الجهل	be aware of	على وعي بـ
devote	يكرس / يتفرغ لـ	charming	خلاب / جذاب	generation	جيل / توليد (للطاقة)
citizen	مواطن	efforts	جهود	ignore	يتجاهل
unite	يتحد	value	قيمة	national duty	واجب وطني
rate	معدل	contribute to	يساهم في	independence	الاستقلال
job opportunities	فرص عمل	cooperation	التعاون	obstacles	عقبات
slogan	شعار	developing countries	الدول النامية	service	خدمة / يخدم
slums	العشوائيات	impact	تأثير	conflict	صراع
spread	انتشار / ينتشر	bullying	البلطجة / التنمر	peace	السلام
renaissance	نهضة	procedures	إجراءات	honour	شرف / شهامة / يكرم
disaster	كارثة	motives	دوافع	homeless	متشرد
disastrous	مدمر / كارثي	enrich	يثري / يعزز	homelessness	التشرد
reclamation	استصلاح	glory	المجد	influence	يؤثر / تأثير
recycling	إعادة تصنيع	justice	العدل	prevention	وقاية
organisation	منظمة / مؤسسة	injustice	الظلم	knowledge	المعرفة
heritage	التراث	rights	حقوق	manners	سلوكيات / أخلاق

1. The Internet is the quickest and best means of communication for millions of people. However, it should be used wisely and carefully to avoid its demerits.

(أ) الإنترنت هو أسرعَ وأفْضل وَسِيلَة اِتصال لآلاف الأشْخاص. ومع ذلك، يجب اِسْتخدامه بِحكْمة وَحذّر لتجنّب عيوبه.
(ب) الإنترنت هو أسرعَ وأرخص وَسيلة اِتصال لملايين الأشخاص. ومع ذلك، يجب اِسْتخدامه بِحكْمة وَحذّر لتجنّب عيوبه.
(ج) الإنترنت هو أسرعَ وأفْضل وَسِيلَة اِتصال لملايين الأشْخاص. ومع ذلك، يجب اِسْتخدامه بِحكْمة وحذرً لتجنّب عيوبه.
(د) الإنترنت هو أسرعَ وأفْضل وَسِيلَة اِتصال لملايين الأشْخاص. ومع ذلك، يجب اِسْتخدامه بِحكْمة وحذرً لتقْليل عيوبه.

2. The BRT (Bus Rapid Transit) is a high-capacity bus-based public transport system. It was created to provide services more quickly and effectively than other means of transport.

(أ) الأتوبيس الترددِيّ هو نظام نقْل خاص عَالِي اَلسعة قَائِم على الحافلات، تمّ إنشاؤه لتقْديم الخدْمات بِسرْعة وَخطورة أقلّ مِن وَسائِل النقْل الأخرى.
(ب) الأتوبيس الترددِيّ هو نظام نقْل عامٍ عَالِي اَلسعة قَائِم على الحافلات، تمّ إنشاؤه لتقْديم الخدْمات بِسرْعة وفعَاليَّة أكبَر مِن وَسائِل النقْل الأخرى.
(ج) الأتوبيس الترددِيّ هو نظَام نقْل عامٍ عَالِي السُرْعة قَائِم على الحافلات، تمّ إنشاؤه لتقْديم الخدْمات بِسرْعة وأمان أكبَر مِن وَسائِل النقْل الأخرى.
(د) الأتوبيس الترددي هو نظام نقل عام عادي السعة قائم على الحافلات. تم إنشاؤه لتقديم الخدمات بسرعة وأسعار أعلي من وسائل النقل الأخرى.

3. Throughout history, literature has played a significant role in human life; it portrays the culture, civilisation, customs, and behaviours of man.

(أ) لقَد لعِب العلم ، عبْر التّاريخ ، دوْرا مُهما في حَياة الإنسان. حَيث يصوّر ثقَافَة وَحضارة وعادَات وسلوكيات الإنسان.
(ب) لقد لَعِب الأدب ، عبْر التاريخ ، دوْرا مُهما في حَياة الدُول. حَيث يصوّر ثقَافَة وَحضارة وعادَات وسلوكيات الإنسان.
(ج) لقد لَعِب الأدب ، عبْر التاريخ ، دوْرا مُهما في حَياة الإنسان. حَيث يصوِّر ثقافَة وَحضَارة وعادَات وسلوكيات الإنسان.
(د) لقد لَعِب الأدب ، عبْر العصُور ، دوْرا مُهما في حَياة الإنسان. حَيث يصوِّر ثقافَة وَحضَارة وعادَات وسلوكيات الإنسان.

4. Most experts assert that physical education classes are an important part of a child's education.

(أ) يؤكد معظم الخبراء أن دروس التربية البدنية هي جزء مهم من تعليم الطفل.
(ب) يؤكد معظم الخبراء أن دروس التربية البدنية هي جزء غير مهم من تعليم الطفل.
(ج) يؤكد بعض الخبراء أن دروس التربية البدنية هي جزء مهم من تعليم الطفل.
(د) يؤكد معظم الخبراء أن دروس التربية البدنية هي جزء مهم من شخصية الطفل.

5. Obesity is an increasing public health problem in some parts of the world.

(أ) السمنة مشكلة صحية عامة تتزايد في بعض معظم العالم.
(ب) السمنة مشكلة صحية عامة تستمر في التزايد في بعض أنحاء العالم.
(ج) السمنة مشكلة صحية عامة متزايدة في بعض أنحاء العالم.
(د) السمنة مشكلة صحية عامة تستمر في الزيادة الملحوظة في أنحاء العالم.

6. You have to develop your skills to be able to get a suitable job.

(أ) عليك تطوير مهاراتك لتكون قادرًا على الحصول على وظيفة مناسبة.
(ب) عليك تزويد مهاراتك لتكون قادرًا على الحصول على وظيفة مناسبة.
(ج) عليك تطوير مهاراتك لتكون قادرًا على الحصول على وظيفة مفيدة.
(د) عليك تطوير هواياتك لتكون قادرًا على الحصول على وظيفة مناسبة.

7. Most of the damage to our environment comes from consumption: what we consume, how much we consume.

(أ) يأتي معظم الضرر الذي يلحق ببيئتنا من الاستهلاك: ما نستهلكه، وكم نستهلك.
(ب) يأتي معظم التلوث الذي يلحق ببيئتنا من الاستهلاك: ما نستهلكه، وكم نستهلك.
(ج) يخرج معظم الضرر الذي يلحق ببيئتنا من الاستهلاك: ما نستهلكه، وكم نستهلك.
(د) يأتي معظم الضرر الذي يلحق ببيئتنا من الاستهلاك: ما نستهلكه، وكيف نستهلك.

8. Over-population is considered one of the most dangerous problems facing any nation. It affects the number of the available jobs.

(أ) تعتبر الزيادة السكانية من أخطر المشاكل التي تواجه أي قارة. يؤثر على عدد الوظائف المتاحة.
(ب) تعتبر الزيادة السكانية من أخطر المشاكل التي تواجه أي دولة. يؤثر على عدد الوظائف المتاحة.
(ج) تعتبر الزيادة السكانية من أخطر المشاكل التي تواجه أي دولة. يؤثر على طبيعة الوظائف المتاحة.
(د) تعتبر الزيادة السكانية من أكبر المشاكل التي تواجه أي دولة. يؤثر على عدد الوظائف المتاحة.

9. أظهرت الأبحاث الحديثة أن التفاؤل والأفكار الإيجابية أفضل لصحتنا.

ⓐ Recent research has shown that optimism and positive thoughts are better for our life.
ⓑ Recent research has shown that pessimism and positive thoughts are better for our health.
ⓒ Recent research has shown that optimism and positive thoughts are better for our health.
ⓓ Recent research has shown that optimism and negative thoughts are better for our health.

10. ولتحقيق التقدم ، يجب أن يتمتع المواطنون بصفات جيدة مثل الولاء والتعاون والإخلاص وحب العمل.

ⓐ In order to achieve progress, citizens mustn't have good qualities such as loyalty, cooperation, sincerity, and love of work.
ⓑ In order to achieve progress, citizens must have good quantities such as loyalty, cooperation, sincerity, and love of work.
ⓒ In order to achieve progress, citizens must have good qualities such as loyalty, cooperation, security, and love of work.
ⓓ In order to achieve progress, citizens must have good qualities such as loyalty, cooperation, sincerity, and love of work.

11. التنمر الإلكتروني عبر تطبيقات التواصل الاجتماعي يهدِّد الصحة العقلية للمراهقين.

ⓐ Cyber bullies on social media risk adolescents' brain health.
ⓑ Cyberattacks through social media apps threaten adolescents' mental health.
ⓒ Cyberbullying threatens the mental health of young people on social platforms.
ⓓ Cyberbullying through social media apps threatens adolescents' mental health.

12. تعليم الفتيات يساعد المجتمعات في تجنب زواج الأطفال وتحسين ظروف المعيشة.

ⓐ Children's education helps communities avoid child marriage and improve living conditions.
ⓑ Girls' education helps communities avoid child marriage and improve living conditions.
ⓒ Girls' education helps communities avoid child marriage and improve working conditions.
ⓓ Communities help girls' education in avoiding child marriage and improving living conditions.

13. لَقد أذهلت اَلمغرب دُول العالم بمستوى مُبهر ونتائج مُذهلة في كأس العالم ، وَهذَا أثبَت لِلعالم كُلِّه قُدرَة الدول العربية والأفريقية على وَجْه اَلخُصوص على المنافسة بقوَّة.

ⓐ Morocco has dazzled the countries of Africa with an impressive level and amazing results in the World Cup, and this has proved to the world the entire ability of Arab and African countries in general to compete strongly.
ⓑ Morocco has dazzled the countries of the world with an impressive level and unexpected results in the World Cup, and this has proven to the world the entire ability of Arab countries in particular to compete strongly.
ⓒ Morocco has dazzled the countries of the world with an impressive level and amazing results in the World Cup in Qatar, and this has proven to the world the entire power of Arab and African countries in particular to compete strongly.
ⓓ Morocco has dazzled the countries of the world with an impressive level and amazing results in the World Cup, and this has proven to the world the entire ability of Arab and African countries in particular to compete strongly.

14. مِن المتوقعّ أن يتَضاعَف عدد سُكَّان القاهرة الكُبرى في العَقُود القليلة القادمة, وَلذلِك لابُد مِن اتِخّاذ تدابير أكَثر فَعالية لِمواجهة المشاكل النّاتجة عنه هَذِه الزِّيادة .

ⓐ The population of Greater Cairo is expected to increase in the next few decades. Therefore, effective measures must be taken to face the problems resulting in this increase.☐
ⓑ The population of Greater Cairo is expected to double in the next few years. Therefore, effective measures must be taken to face the problems leading to this increase.☐
ⓒ The population of Greater Cairo is expected to double in the next few centuries. Therefore, effective measures mus be discussed to face the problems resulting from this increase.☐
ⓓ The population of Greater Cairo is expected to double in the next few decades. Therefore, effective measures must be taken to face the problems resulting from this increase.☐





طريقة مبسطة للطلاب الأحرار والسلالين

المقال Essay

لكتابة المقال جميع صفوف المرحلة الثانوية

كيف تكتب مقال How to write an essay

يتكون المقال من ثلاث فقرات أو أكثر ويمكننا تقسيمه إلى:

العنوان:

نضعه فى وسط أول سطر بين علامات تنصيص و نبدأ بحرف كبير مثل

"Technology"

الفقرة الأولى:

نترك مسافة أربع حروف ثم نبدأ بحرف كبير وتشمل على التعريف ثم الأنواع

We should put into our consideration that this topic has become one of the most important (serious) things in our life and has an effective role nowadays. Technology means .... as well as that there are a lot of kinds of technology for example ...., ..., ... and ....

الفقرة الثانية:

نترك مسافة أربع حروف ثم نبدأ بحرف كبير وتشمل على المميزات والعيوب

On one hand there are a lot of advantages of technology that can benefit us such as .... in addition to that .... on the other hand there are a lot of disadvantages of technology that can harm us such as..........more than that ....

يمكننا الاكتفاء بالمميزات فقط أو العيوب فقط طبقا لموضوع المقال

الفقرة الثالثة:

نترك مسافة أربع حروف ثم نبدأ بحرف كبير وتشمل دور الحكومة والمجتمع

As a result of that the government and its foundations should do their best to support this subject by.......... we can add that they have to face any problems and try to solve them to improve this subject as it plays a great role in our life. At the same time all members of the society should co-operate to.......... .

الفقرة الرابعة:

نترك مسافة أربع حروف ثم نبدأ بحرف كبير وتشمل على دور الفرد

Last but not least, we have to help the government and society to support and improve this subject so we should do our best in order to.......... .

الفقرة الخامسة:

نترك مسافة أربع حروف ثم نبدأ بحرف كبير وتشمل على رأيك فى الموضوع

As far as I am concerned and from what we have said above, we can say that due attention must be paid to this subject and never be neglected as it is very important (serious سلبي).

هذا المقال لا يعمم فى كتابة أى مقال بل هو محاولة بسيطة للطلاب الضعاف لفهم كيفية الكتابة وتنظيم الأفكار:



- ✳ الشكل العام للكتابة هو الطريقة للوصول الى أعلي الدرجات في المقال .
- ✳ حسن خطك قدر الإمكان و لابد أن تكتب ما لا يقل عن 180 كلمة (2 ث)
- ✳ لا تقم بالشطب نهائياً في موضوعك أو ترك أي مسافة فارغة داخل الفقرة.
- ✳ حاول الابتعاد قدر الإمكان عن أي تعبيرات أو كلمات صعبة حتى لا تقع في الخطأ.



أهم الكلمات المنهج والقصة

English	Arabic	English	Arabic	English	Arabic
lean	يستند	over the moon	سعيد / مثار	merchant	تاجر
swell up	يتورم / ينتفخ	I'm stuck	اجبر علي الإقامة	debt	دين
impact	تأثير	loads of things	كثير من الأشياء	monitor	يرصد / يراقب
unique	فريد	donate	يتبرع	prison	سجن
endanger	معرض للخطر	donation	تبرع	character	شخصية
limited	محدود	donor	متبرع	arrest	يقبض علي
isolated	منعزل	praise	يمدح	thief	لص
trek	رحلة شاقة / جولة شاقة	transplant	زراعة الأعضاء	summary	ملخص
exotic	غريب	generous	كريم	miserable	تعيس / بأس
ecotourism	سياحة بيئية	intelligence	ذكاء	storyteller	راوي القصة
spicy	حار / متبل	intelligent	ذكي	plump	سمين (بقبوطه)
crowded	مزدحم	support	يؤيد / يساند / دعم	burglar	لص يسطو
materials	مواد خام	community	مجتمع	burglary	السطو
sustainable	ملائم للبيئة	ability	قدرة	steal	يسرق
conserve	يحفظ	admire	يعجب	rob	يسطو علي / يسرق
conservation	حفظ	score	يسجل	robber	لص
conservationist	المحافظ علي البيئة	goal	هدف	robbery	سرقة بالعنف
blog	مدونة	inspire	يلهم	crime	جريمة
glad	سعيد	charity	جمعية خيرية	criminal	مجرم
peaceful	هادئ	hometown	مسقط رأسه	improve	يحسن
teenager	مراهق	benefits	فوائد	improvement	تحسين
awful	بغيض	well-known / famous	مشهور	character	شخصية
relaxing	مريح	biology	علم الأحياء	introduce	يقدم
fascinating	فاتن	biologist	عالم بيولوجي	opportunity	فرصة
environment	البيئة	transfusion	نقل دم	expert	خبير
encourage	يشجع	found	يؤسس	admit	يعترف
bite	يعض	regular	منتظم	entertain	يسلي
develop	ينمي / يطور	regularly	بانتظام	childhood	طفولة
site	موقع اثري / موقع على النت	guardian	وصي / حارس	pocket	جيب
respect	يحترم / احترام	wild	بري / متوحش	law	قانون
provide	يقدم / يزود	nickname	لقب	reward	يكافئ
wildlife	الحياة البرية	recognize	يتعرف على	describe	يصف
volunteer	متطوع	organisation	منظمة	adult	بالغ
rainforests	الغابات الاستوائية	reduce	يخفض	voluntary	تطوعي
destination	مقصد / وجهة سفر	responsibility	مسئولية	volunteer	متطوع
include	يشمل	responsible	مسئول	association	مؤسسة
fortunately	لحسن الحظ	livestock	مواشي	trick	خدعة / يخدع
sights	معالم	biography	سيرة ذاتية	culture	ثقافة
warn	يحذر	go missing	يفقد / يضيع	orphan	يتيم
blood pressure	ضغط الدم	track	يتعقب / مسار / طريق	trust	ثق
long-term	طويل المدى	hunt	يصيد	successful	ناجح
iron levels	مستويات الحديد	attack	يهاجم	experience	خبرة / تجربة
role model	مثل / قدوة	hurt	يؤذي	solve	يحل
desire	يرغب / رغبة	tribe	قبيلة	support	يدعم / يؤيد

for granted	مُسلم به	phishing	خداع	author	مؤلف
friendship	صداقة	scam	احتيال	biography	سيرة
conversation	محادثة	maleware	فيروس	hay	تبن
personal	شخصي	cyberbullying	التنمر الإلكتروني	plot	قطعة ارض
noticeboard	لوح الإعلانات	internet	انترنت	line	بيت شعر / سطر / خط
teammate	عضو فريق	download	ينزل	dig	يحفر
connect	يتصل	upload	يحمل	novel	رواية
connection	اتصال	communicate	يتصل	gravel	حصوة / حصى
bullying	التنمر / البلطجة	communication	اتصال	barrow	عربة بعجلة واحدة
bully	متنمر / بلطجي	technology	تكنولوجيا	currant row	صف من العنب
inform	يعلم / يخبر	connect to	يوصل ب	currant	زبيب
tips	نصائح	link	يربط	suppose	يفترض
stress	توتر	sat-nav	قمر ملاحة	play	يلعب / يعزف / مسرحية
stressed	متوتر	click	يضغط	comics	مجلة هزلية
pronounce	ينطق	post	يرسل	favour	معروف
part	جزء	poster	ملصق إعلانات	kidnap	يخطف
paper	ورق	comment	يعلق	respond	يستجيب
personal	شخصي	safety	أمان	hop	يقفز على رجل واحدة
personality	شخصية	flexible	مرن	candle	شمعة
communication	تواصل	driverless	بلا قائد	patient	مريض / صبور
teenager	مراهق	advert	إعلان	activities	أنشطة
rucksack	حقيبة	details	تفاصيل	**أهم كلمات القصة**	
scary	مخيف	software	برامج	crutch	عكاز
guest	ضيف	password	كلمة سر	pirates	قراصنة
host	مضيف	creative	مبدع	whistle	صفارة
show	عرض	worldwide	عالمي	treasure	كنز
nasty	كريه / مؤذ	network	شبكة	fruitful	مثمر
debate	مناظرة	major	رئيسي	inn	فندق صغير
social media	وسائل التواصل الاجتماعي	electric	كهربائي	sailor	بحار
favourite	مفضل	personal	شخصي	pirate	قرصان
relax	يهدأ	anti -virus	ضد فيروس	barrel	برميل
own	يمتلك	credit card	كارت ائتمان	magistrate	مأمور / محقق
scared	خائف	lock	يغلق	clue	مفتاح اللغز
fortunately	لحسن الحظ	neighbour	جار	gang	عصابة
unfortunately	لسوء الحظ	dangers	إخطار	mutiny	عصيان / تمرد
cheat	يغش	device	جهاز	dare to	يجرا علي
continue	يستمر	social	اجتماعي	cliff	منحدر صخري
break	راحة / يكسر	media	إعلام	grab	يشد / ينزع
right	حق / صواب	business	عمل	sword	سيف
belong to	ينتمي الي / يخص	literature	الأدب	owe	يدين
pros and cons	مزايا و عيوب	poem	قصيدة	gun	مسدس
feel better	يتحسن	poetry	شعر	fair	عادل
smartphone	موبايل ذكي	poet	شاعر	blind	اعمي
app	تطبيق	verse	بيت شعر	scar	ندبة / اثر جرح
hack	يخترق	rhyme	قافية	coin	عملة معدنية
security	أمن	rhythm	وزن شعري	lawyer	محامي





Expressions and Idioms

المصطلحات وحروف الجر

Expression	المعنى
find out about	يستفسر عن
popular with	محبوب لـ
famous for	مشهور بـ
benefit from	يستفيد من
protect from	يحمي من
escape from	يهرب من
provide شخص with شيء	يزود / يمد بـ
provide شيء for شخص	يوفر لـ
close to	قريب من
be made into	حولت إلى
look after	يعتني بـ
look for	يبحث عن
based on	قائم على
based in	مقره في
take part in	يشارك في
interested in	مهتم بـ
impact (effect) on	تأثير على
result in - lead to	يؤدي إلى
aim at (to + inf.)	يهدف إلى
grow up	يكبر
pay for	يدفع لـ
expert (in - on - at)	خبير في
reason for	سبب لـ
cause of	سبب لـ
grow up	يكبر
run away	يهرب
on my own	بمفردة
of my own	ملكي
good for	صالح لـ
good at (good to)	عطوف على (ماهر في)
instead of	بدلاً من
cruel to	قاسي على
break into	يقتحم
talk to	يتحدث لـ
talk about	يتحدث عن
go out with	يخرج مع
download...from	ينزل .. من
upload.... to	يرفع... على
blame ..for ...	يلوم على
decide to	يقرر أن
decide on	يختار
worried about	قلق بشأن
careful about	حريص على

Expression	المعنى
earn (make) money	يكسب فلوس
take it for granted	يأخذ أمر مُسلم به
currant row	صف من العنب
keep the gravel walk	يلزم الطريق المخصص للسير
natural materials	مواد خام طبيعية
be admired for his / her	محل إعجاب لـ
carry out / do / conduct a research	يقوم ببحث
make friends	يكون صداقات
make sure	يتأكد
make suggestion	يعمل اقتراح
commit a crime	يرتكب جريمة
have a desire to	لدية الرغبة في
do / cause damage	يسبب تلف
in a friendly way	بطريقة ودية
historic buildings	مباني تاريخية
from all over the world	من كل أنحاء العالم
health problems	مشاكل صحية
get better	يتعافى
free time	وقت فراغ
take photos	يلتقط صور
get into debt	يقع في الدين
get lost	يضل الطريق
do some voluntary work	يقوم بأعمال تطوعية
do wrong	يعمل خطأ
go wrong	يتعطل
go diving	يغوص
fall asleep	ينام
tired-looking	منهك المنظر
disabled children	أطفال معاقين
Internet of Things (IOT)	الإنترنت من الأشياء بعد ذلك
personal affairs	شئون شخصية
give an opinion	يعطي رأي
do sports	يؤدي رياضة
ask (give) for advice	يطلب (يعطي) نصيحة
I have taken to it	لقد اعتدت عليه
as far as I'm concerned	كما اعتقد
power station	محطة طاقة
cause problems	يسبب مشاكل
personal details	تفاصيل شخصية
social media	وسائل تواصل اجتماعية
ancient temples	معابد قديمة
flexible smartphone	الهاتف الذكي المرن
anti-virus software	مضاد للفيروسات





Synonyms & Antonyms

word	meaning	synonym المرادف	antonym العكس
unique	مميزا / فريدة من نوعه	exceptional	normal / ordinary
tired	متعب	exhausted	active / lively / fresh
sustainable	مستمر / مستدام	continual / continuous	temporary
scary	مخيف	frightening / terrifying	normal / calming
safe	آمن	secure	insecure / risky
remote	بعيد	faraway	near / close
relaxing	مريح	comfortable	noisy
reduce	يقلل	decrease	increase
plump	ممتلئ الجسم	chubby	thin
personal	شخصي	private / individual	public / common
nearby	قريب	close	far / faraway
natural	طبيعي	normal / ordinary	abnormal
missing	مفقود	gone / absent	present / found
miserable	بائس	unhappy / sad	cheerful / happy
major	رئيسي	main	minor
lucky	محظوظ	fortunate	unlucky
long-term	طويل المدى	lasting	short-term
lock	يغلق	close / shut	open
link	يتصل	join / connect	detach / separate
limited	محدد / محدود	restricted	unrestricted
isolated	معزول	remote	close / near
illegal	غير قانوني	unlawful	legal / lawful
horrible	فظيع	unpleasant	attractive
honest	أمين	trustful	dishonest
hate	يكره	dislike	love
hard	شاق	tough	soft / delicate
giant	عملاق	massive / huge	tiny / small
generous	كريم	open-handed	miser / mean
furious	غاضب جدا	very angry	calm / quiet
funny	مضحك	comical / humorous	serious
free	مجاني	without charge / costless	costly
fortunately	الحسن	luckily	unfortunately
famous	مشهور	well	unknown
disadvantages	عيوب	demerits / cons	advantages / pros / merits
develop	يتطور	advance / flourish	decline / decrease
culture	ثقافة	sophistication	ignorance
cool	رائع	neat	bad / uncool
control	يتحكم في	administer / govern	neglect / give up
connection	صلة	contact	disconnection
connected	متصل	linked	disconnected
busy	مزدحم	crowded	empty
boring	ممل	dull	exciting
benefits	فوائد	advantages	disadvantages
ancient	قديم	old	modern / new
advice	نصيحة	recommendation	discouragement
active	نشيط	energetic	inactive / idle
admit	يعترف	confess	deny

Choose two answers

1. My friend is plump. "Plump" here is a synonym for " .... " and " .... ".
ⓐ thin ⓑ obese ⓒ slim ⓓ fat ⓔ thick
2. Unfortunately, some orphans have no host families to .... them.
ⓐ care for ⓑ look for ⓒ look after ⓓ take care ⓔ look up
3. The Galapagos Islands in Ecuador are famous for their unique animals. "Unique" is an antonym for "............" and "............"
ⓐ common ⓑ small ⓒ normal ⓓ strong ⓔ cheap
4. I dislike living in busy streets. "Busy" here is similar in meaning to "............" and "............"
ⓐ narrow ⓑ crowded ⓒ quiet ⓓ big ⓔ noisy
5. We should avoid .... harm to the environment.
ⓐ making ⓑ preventing ⓒ stopping ⓓ doing ⓔ causing
6. The place was very terrible. "Terrible" is an antonym for " .... " and " .... ".
ⓐ bad ⓑ terrific ⓒ awful ⓓ huge ⓔ wonderful
7. Your hands are dirty; they are " .... " and " .... ".
ⓐ unclean ⓑ sterile ⓒ contaminated ⓓ wounded ⓔ wonderful
8. Check your internet connection. "Connection" is the opposite to " .... " and "............ ".
ⓐ contact ⓑ disconnection ⓒ touch ⓓ separation ⓔ interaction
9. We should all face global problems. "Face" is a synonym for "............" and "............" .
ⓐ inactive ⓑ impossible ⓒ incorrect ⓓ confront ⓔ endure
10. I don't like this jacket at all; it's very ....
ⓐ awful ⓑ fantastic ⓒ terrible ⓓ suitable ⓔ bored
11. I need some time to .... after such tiring work.
ⓐ prepare ⓑ escape ⓒ relax ⓓ strive ⓔ rest
12. It isn't too late. You can .... now.
ⓐ begin ⓑ stop ⓒ do ⓓ start ⓔ go
13. I don't trust this tricky man. This means I " .... " and " .... " him.
ⓐ owe ⓑ doubt ⓒ believe ⓓ disbelieve ⓔ respect
14. We should do our best to .... the environment.
ⓐ prepare ⓑ obtain ⓒ protect ⓓ correct ⓔ keep
15. Everyone knows this actor. This means he is ....
ⓐ well known ⓑ unavailable ⓒ unknown ⓓ famous ⓔ discovered
16. He felt depressed and miserable. "Miserable" is a synonym for " .... " and " .... ".
ⓐ rich ⓑ sad ⓒ worried ⓓ unhappy ⓔ glad
17. My friend is .... enough not to get scared of any animal!
ⓐ brave ⓑ afraid ⓒ bold ⓓ generous ⓔ weak
18. I hate watching Indian movies; I don't .... them.
ⓐ think ⓑ love ⓒ refuse ⓓ adore ⓔ appeal
19. I need .... advice about how to make new friends.
ⓐ a piece of ⓑ a few ⓒ some ⓓ many ⓔ a lot
20. What are the .... of online shopping?
ⓐ reasons ⓑ merits ⓒ drawbacks ⓓ prices ⓔ demerits
21. A good teacher must be patient. "Patient" is an antonym for " .... " and " .... ".
ⓐ inactive ⓑ impossible ⓒ incorrect ⓓ intolerant ⓔ impatient
22. Pollution has a bad .... on the environment.
ⓐ effect ⓑ cause ⓒ impact ⓓ affect ⓔ reason
23. It isn't .... to drive a car without holding a licence.
ⓐ legal ⓑ strong ⓒ lawful ⓓ suitable ⓔ illegal
24. We don't have .... bread; we need to buy some.
ⓐ enough ⓑ many ⓒ less ⓓ sufficient ⓔ much
25. This tool isn't safe to use. "Safe" is the opposite in meaning to "............" and "............".
ⓐ quiet ⓑ unsafe ⓒ big ⓓ insecure ⓔ noisy
26. This game is horrible. "Horrible" is a synonym for "............" and "............".
ⓐ active ⓑ impossible ⓒ terrific ⓓ awful ⓔ terrible

27. This is a/an .... room. You need to clean it.
ⓐ ugly ⓑ terrific ⓒ terrible ⓓ interested ⓔ expensive
28. Children don't like .... animals.
ⓐ quiet ⓑ scary ⓒ small ⓓ frightening ⓔ huge
29. It's .... that he'll travel to London tomorrow.
ⓐ surely ⓑ likely ⓒ impossible ⓓ probable ⓔ certain
30. I .... travel to Aswan during the midyear holiday.
ⓐ intend to ⓑ won't ⓒ plan to ⓓ hope ⓔ decide
31. This dictionary .... both British and American spellings of words.
ⓐ excludes ⓑ contain ⓒ consists of ⓓ includes ⓔ content
32. The new teaching methods .... children to think for themselves.
ⓐ inspire ⓑ encourage ⓒ discourage ⓓ stop ⓔ prevent
33. I wish .... a smart mobile phone.
ⓐ buying ⓑ to buy ⓒ to buying ⓓ I could buy ⓔ buy
34. Robert Louis Stevenson was .... for his novels.
ⓐ bad ⓑ famous ⓒ poor ⓓ well known ⓔ unknown
35. Would you like to .... the faculty of arts?
ⓐ graduate ⓑ leave ⓒ join ⓓ study ⓔ enter
36. She threatened .... the police if he tried to damage her car.
ⓐ tells ⓑ tell ⓒ to tell ⓓ to telling ⓔ that she'd tell
37. Sadly, my grandfather .... a month ago.
ⓐ died ⓑ stayed ⓒ passed away ⓓ was born ⓔ passed over
38. Dickens' novels are popular. "Popular" is opposite in meaning to "............" and "............ ."
ⓐ disliked ⓑ loved ⓒ different ⓓ unpopular ⓔ famous
39. Luckily, we .... the train station in time.
ⓐ went ⓑ arrived ⓒ got to ⓓ got over ⓔ reached
40. He will start .... the report as soon as he reaches the office.
ⓐ to type ⓑ types ⓒ type ⓓ typing ⓔ to typing
41. The synonym of the word "Giant" is ....
ⓐ tiny ⓑ huge ⓒ small ⓓ gigantic ⓔ short
42. He has the desire to help other people. The synonyms of the word "desire" are ....
ⓐ link ⓑ wish ⓒ debt ⓓ donor ⓔ hope
43. I hope............ to London during the summer holidays.
ⓐ would travel ⓑ I will travel ⓒ traveling ⓓ to travel ⓔ travel
44. Success in life .... hard work and cooperation.
ⓐ is based on ⓑ is based in ⓒ is based at ⓓ depends on ⓔ depends in
45. We all admire Prof. Magdi Yacoub for his works. "admire" can be replaced by ....
ⓐ desire ⓑ praise ⓒ native ⓓ satire ⓔ appreciate
46. "Mum was over the moon." This means she was ....
ⓐ shocked ⓑ annoyed ⓒ very sad ⓓ very happy ⓔ glad
47. We observed wild animals, ... notes and took photos.
ⓐ turned ⓑ talked ⓒ made ⓓ did ⓔ took
48. She expressed her desire to help all of us. The word "desire" is a synonym for "............" and "............"
ⓐ emotion ⓑ want ⓒ wash ⓓ wish ⓔ motion
49. Shopping online has a lot of advantages. "Advantage" is similar in meaning to "............" and "............ ."
ⓐ demerits ⓑ pros ⓒ reason ⓓ merit ⓔ drawback
50. My father .... to school when he was young.
ⓐ is used to walking ⓑ always walked ⓒ never walks
ⓓ always walks ⓔ used to walk
51. ...., pollution is the most serious issue that we must all face.
ⓐ To start with ⓑ In my opinion ⓒ As far as I'm concerned,
ⓓ Moreover, ⓔ However,

Exercise on Vocabulary

52. We .... much to our great teachers everywhere.
ⓐ possess ⓑ honour ⓒ owe ⓓ own
53. Animals that are............ are seriously at risk of extinction.
ⓐ protected ⓑ dangerous ⓒ isolated ⓓ endangered
54. Scientists are trying to reduce the .... of oil on the environment.
ⓐ Impact ⓑ safety ⓒ respect ⓓ development
55. We should encourage children to play with toys made of environmentally friendly natural ......
ⓐ matters ⓑ materials ⓒ ingredients ⓓ issues
56. Cycling is a totally .... form of transport.
ⓐ nonrenewable ⓑ recyclable ⓒ sustainable ⓓ temporary
57. We all............ Mohamed Salah for his talent and politeness.
ⓐ admit ⓑ admire ⓒ appeal ⓓ dislike
58. A lot of problems .... due to a lack of national awareness.
ⓐ arises ⓑ is arising ⓒ arise ⓓ are arisen
59. Blood .... is one of the most common diseases nowadays.
ⓐ pleasure ⓑ leisure ⓒ treasure ⓓ pressure
60. The thief............ the lady's handbag and ran away.
ⓐ gained ⓑ grabbed ⓒ gaped ⓓ robbed
61. In your opinion, how can a country benefit .... ecotourism?
ⓐ from ⓑ of ⓒ Out ⓓ by
62. For five hours, the soldiers .... across the Mount Sinai.
ⓐ tricked ⓑ trekked ⓒ treated ⓓ ticked
63. Scientists try hard to .... the ecosystem everywhere.
ⓐ suspect ⓑ defect ⓒ reflect ⓓ protect
64. When I passed the final exam, I was over the moon. This means that I was ....
ⓐ happy ⓑ worried ⓒ frightened ⓓ interested
65. The place is really fantastic. It is lovely and............
ⓐ relayed ⓑ relaxing ⓒ boring ⓓ bored
66. My brother was leaning out of the balcony when he .... his mobile.
ⓐ has dropped ⓑ had dropped ⓒ was dropping ⓓ dropped
67. The lady .... the baby in its cot.
ⓐ lied ⓑ laid ⓒ lay ⓓ lain
68. Al Daifi is ....; he always buys sweets for our children and helps the needy.
ⓐ unkind ⓑ ambitious ⓒ generous ⓓ jealous
69. Iron levels in our blood should be .... regularly.
ⓐ checked ⓑ chocked ⓒ shaken ⓓ cheered
70. Success in life is based............ hard work and determination.
ⓐ on ⓑ in ⓒ at ⓓ from
71. Our brave armed forces are able to .... our country against any enemy at any time.
ⓐ respect ⓑ attack ⓒ suspect ⓓ protect
72. We should encourage people to .... money to charities.
ⓐ borrow ⓑ owe ⓒ donate ⓓ own
73. Some young men .... the old lady of her jewellery last night.
ⓐ took ⓑ robbed ⓒ stole ⓓ gave
74. Those who are badly............ in chemical factories could need blood transplants.
ⓐ injured ⓑ participated ⓒ taken part ⓓ shared
75. Parents play an important............ in forming the character of their children.
ⓐ reel ⓑ rail ⓒ rule ⓓ role
76. The police are searching for............ to solve the mystery of the crime.
ⓐ coins ⓑ keys ⓒ clues ⓓ crews
77. People who .... the law must be punished.
ⓐ break ⓑ follow ⓒ make ⓓ do
78. A............ is a specialist or student in the area of science that deals with living things.
ⓐ psychologist ⓑ biologist ⓒ geologist ⓓ chemist

79. We should .... the quality of our local products to be exported in large numbers.
ⓐ rise ⓑ arise ⓒ improve ⓓ remove

80. We .... much to our great scientists.
ⓐ deny ⓑ depend ⓒ own ⓓ owe

81. Can you .... suggestions for keeping the environment clean?
ⓐ do ⓑ make ⓒ think ⓓ rise

82. The company wants me to try to .... the record for the number of car turnovers.
ⓐ appear ⓑ miss ⓒ break ⓓ lose

83. I can't pay .... the new dress because it's too expensive.
ⓐ for ⓑ with ⓒ to ⓓ about

84. The police are looking for .... to solve the crime.
ⓐ keys ⓑ clues ⓒ symbols ⓓ doubts

85. I want to .... some voluntary work to help my community.
ⓐ do ⓑ make ⓒ rise ⓓ delete

86. Does the price of the car .... sales tax?
ⓐ contain ⓑ share ⓒ include ⓓ consist

87. The little child .... breaking the glass of the window by mistake, so the teacher forgave him.
ⓐ planned ⓑ suggested ⓒ denied ⓓ admitted

88. The World Blood .... Day is in June.
ⓐ Donor ⓑ Owner ⓒ Doer ⓓ Honour

89. The old man had a financial problem, so he fell into ....
ⓐ debt ⓑ pain ⓒ pan ⓓ power

90. Girls like to .... a lot of money on clothes.
ⓐ miss ⓑ spend ⓒ save ⓓ owe

91. Charles Dickens was .... on writing about poor families.
ⓐ eager ⓑ enthusiastic ⓒ keen ⓓ interested

92. A .... is a special stick which you put under your arm to help you walk.
ⓐ crutch ⓑ crash ⓒ wheel ⓓ bike

93. Rami is .... ; he usually waits for us calmly for a long time!
ⓐ impatient ⓑ hasty ⓒ rash ⓓ patient

94. Al Daifi .... me for winning a prize for writing a good essay.
ⓐ punished ⓑ thought ⓒ rewarded ⓓ awarded

95. Our team .... to win the match; we were better and controlled the game well.
ⓐ reversed ⓑ deserved ⓒ reversed ⓓ observed

96. He is a .... ; he refuses to give his sons money, even for the basic requirements.
ⓐ miser ⓑ winner ⓒ generous man ⓓ wise person

97. Ali used to play .... on his friends.
ⓐ tours ⓑ tracks ⓒ treks ⓓ tricks

98. If I'm not mistaken, you can't .... me change my mind.
ⓐ force ⓑ allow ⓒ make ⓓ get

99. Most professional footballers .... a lot of money.
ⓐ gain ⓑ earn ⓒ beat ⓓ overcome

100. We should fight greedy .... who raise prices illegally.
ⓐ buyers ⓑ shoppers ⓒ customers ⓓ merchants

101. The young player is .... for his talent and good morals.
ⓐ refused ⓑ hated ⓒ admired ⓓ appeared

102. He is heavily in debt. He .... a lot of money to his neighbour.
ⓐ takes ⓑ possesses ⓒ owns ⓓ owes

103. After the accident, he started to walk round the street on ....
ⓐ crutches ⓑ wedges ⓒ switches ⓓ crunches

104. The police arrested the robbers who had .... the factory of money.
ⓐ saved ⓑ stolen ⓒ looked ⓓ robbed

105. The sailor helped the captain sail the boat closer to the .... of the sea.
ⓐ share ⓑ shore ⓒ bank ⓓ depth

106. Greedy merchants always try to .... more money illegally.
ⓐ defeat ⓑ do ⓒ beat ⓓ earn

107. What is the benefit .... reading books online?
ⓐ by ⓑ off ⓒ of ⓓ out

108. You look sick and .... ; you need to see a doctor.
ⓐ fit ⓑ pale ⓒ exhausting ⓓ well

109. Do you have any suggestions for the voluntary work I could .... ?
ⓐ do ⓑ make ⓒ refuse ⓓ think

110. How many goals did Mohamed Salah .... for Liverpool last month?
ⓐ let ⓑ register ⓒ score ⓓ do

111. The child got terrified when he heard the lion ....
ⓐ say ⓑ speak ⓒ rear ⓓ roar

112. A .... is a mark on someone's skin from a cut or wound.
ⓐ saw ⓑ screw ⓒ score ⓓ scar

113. Mr Farouk is a member of the plane .... flying to New York.
ⓐ boatmen ⓑ cyclists ⓒ crew ⓓ drivers

114. How can we .... from ecotourism to keep our monuments?
ⓐ suffer ⓑ benefit ⓒ differ ⓓ get rid

115. The secretary didn't .... to tell the manager the bad news.
ⓐ dare ⓑ adapt ⓒ do ⓓ enable

116. Hurghada is a very quiet and .... city that tourists like to visit.
ⓐ deceitful ⓑ excited ⓒ peaceful ⓓ tiring

117. Children should be .... for their good behaviours.
ⓐ restricted ⓑ praised ⓒ thought ⓓ enabled

118. I believe everything my friend says, I really .... him.
ⓐ doubt ⓑ treat ⓒ trust ⓓ deceive

119. Al Daifi used to .... us with his exciting stories.
ⓐ deal ⓑ annoy ⓒ laugh ⓓ entertain

120. Don't .... more than you earn, or you'll fall into debt.
ⓐ spend ⓑ save ⓒ own ⓓ sell

121. Nagib Mahfouz was a great .... who wrote a lot of famous novels.
ⓐ musician ⓑ producer ⓒ storyteller ⓓ poet

122. Did you know that .... are big mice?
ⓐ rates ⓑ rats ⓒ cats ⓓ dogs

123. It is taken for .... that money is the root of all evil.
ⓐ granted ⓑ greeted ⓒ denied ⓓ refused

124. We should punish students who .... at school.
ⓐ pull ⓑ bully ⓒ bury ⓓ pour

125. We got a cat in our house after we had problems with............ .
ⓐ goats ⓑ dogs ⓒ hens ⓓ rats

126. I've been .... you terribly: where have you been?
ⓐ wasting ⓑ losing ⓒ missing ⓓ messing

127. It is impolite of you to .... at your friends.
ⓐ laugh ⓑ love ⓒ leave ⓓ fine

128. The referee blew his .... to declare the end of the match.
ⓐ ball ⓑ bell ⓒ gun ⓓ whistle

129. As far as I am............ , honesty is the basis of trade.
ⓐ concerned ⓑ concerning ⓒ concerns ⓓ concern

130. The term's list of lectures has been put on the ....
ⓐ scoreboard ⓑ noticeboard ⓒ chessboard ⓓ skateboard

131. I am tired because today's work has been ....
ⓐ peaceful ⓑ helpful ⓒ careful ⓓ stressful

132. I need to .... for the upcoming exam.
ⓐ advise ⓑ improvise ⓒ revise ⓓ recognise

133. .... is a disease in which some of the body's cells grow uncontrollably and spread to other parts of the body.
ⓐ Diabetes ⓑ Cancer ⓒ Cough ⓓ Headache

134. The police searched the house to .... the stolen jewellery.
ⓐ look out ⓑ look at ⓒ look for ⓓ search
135. Prepare yourself; please .... your jacket and follow me.
ⓐ put out ⓑ put on ⓒ dress ⓓ wear
136. The manager is always busy; it isn't easy to .... him now.
ⓐ contact ⓑ connect ⓒ communicate ⓓ correct
137. Mai always prefers to .... team sports.
ⓐ appear ⓑ train ⓒ do ⓓ make
138. My mother is always .... doing the housework.
ⓐ busy ⓑ keen ⓒ enthusiastic ⓓ interested
139. Sadly, the rash driver hit a five- .... -old boy while he was crossing the street.
ⓐ years ⓑ year ⓒ year's ⓓ years'
140. Finally, we have .... in a bigger house!
ⓐ removed ⓑ moved ⓒ spent ⓓ migrated
141. I think someone has tried to............into my computer. What do you think I should do?
ⓐ kick ⓑ hack ⓒ hide ⓓ attack
142. The little child .... the bottle to the floor, and it broke into pieces.
ⓐ kept ⓑ fell ⓒ dropped ⓓ filled
143. She kept .... at me and laughing with her friends. This made me feel very unhappy.
ⓐ dealing ⓑ listening ⓒ smiling ⓓ pointing
144. I had no friends in my new school, so I felt really .... for the first month.
ⓐ only ⓑ lonely ⓒ alone ⓓ sadly
145. Turn that music down. It's driving me ....; it is really annoying me.
ⓐ crazy ⓑ happy ⓒ happily ⓓ crazily
146. The child feels bored; he doesn't want to do any homework ....
ⓐ no longer ⓑ longer ⓒ any more ⓓ no more
147. I'd .... to stay home and read a new short story.
ⓐ preferred ⓑ better ⓒ rather ⓓ prefer
148. She invited us to lunch. She was really a generous ....
ⓐ host ⓑ hostess ⓒ guest ⓓ visitor
149. It is not easy to .... friends with people you do not know well.
ⓐ take ⓑ earn ⓒ make ⓓ do
150. I have a useful .... that helps me to learn English on my smartphone.
ⓐ machine ⓑ security ⓒ instrument ⓓ app
151. My father advises me not to .... on a link I don't recognize.
ⓐ lock ⓑ click ⓒ press ⓓ open
152. We usually end a presentation with ....
ⓐ To conclude, ⓑ To start with, ⓒ First of all, ⓓ On the other hand,
153. It was ....; they just wanted the credit card details so they could steal money.
ⓐ malware ⓑ bullying ⓒ cyberbullying ⓓ a scam
154. Your health is getting worse. I think stopping smoking is a good decision to ....
ⓐ do ⓑ take ⓒ ignore ⓓ make
155. I'm going to .... the shopping. Would you like to come with me?
ⓐ do ⓑ go ⓒ make ⓓ think
156. A .... is a piece of material used to control wind power on a ship.
ⓐ sale ⓑ seal ⓒ sail ⓓ cell
157. It's the responsibility of .... countries to support developing countries to raise their standard of living.
ⓐ major ⓑ minor ⓒ poor ⓓ beginning
158. When someone is threatened by another person using electronic communication like email, this is called ....
ⓐ hardware ⓑ phishing ⓒ cyberbullying ⓓ scam
159. A/An .... is a person who advocates or acts for the protection and preservation of the environment and wildlife.
ⓐ conservationist ⓑ chemist ⓒ educationist ⓓ geologist

160. Don't tell anyone about your .... details online.
ⓐ personnel ⓑ same ⓒ personal ⓓ different

161. You needn't pay for the ticket; it's .... free.
ⓐ at ⓑ by ⓒ on ⓓ for

162. We'll .... a survey to find out what people like and dislike about TV shows.
ⓐ ignore ⓑ sell ⓒ make ⓓ conduct

163. This is a/an .... situation; what can I do?
ⓐ embarrassing ⓑ embarrassed ⓒ easy ⓓ clear

164. Don't worry; I will tell you about the latest news in ....
ⓐ detailing ⓑ details' ⓒ detail ⓓ details

165. It's impolite to .... other people, however different they are.
ⓐ pour ⓑ peal ⓒ pull ⓓ bully

166. Don't .... programmes from untrusted web sites to your computer.
ⓐ download ⓑ upload ⓒ load ⓓ overload

167. Thanks to mass media, we can .... with each other easily.
ⓐ attach ⓑ link ⓒ communicate ⓓ separate

168. "Hard Times" was one of Charles Dickens' most famous ....
ⓐ poets ⓑ poems ⓒ novels ⓓ novelists

169. Does "hit" .... with "sit"?
ⓐ read ⓑ roll ⓒ write ⓓ rhyme

170. We have a two-acre .... of land, which we use to grow vegetables.
ⓐ plate ⓑ plot ⓒ pet ⓓ pot

171. I need to move to a warmer place to .... my health.
ⓐ appear ⓑ repeat ⓒ remove ⓓ improve

172. On the beach, the children used to............ a small hole in the sand to bury their eggs.
ⓐ sit ⓑ cut ⓒ dig ⓓ beg

173. I sometimes .... my friends by both phone and email.
ⓐ commute ⓑ connect ⓒ communicate ⓓ contact

174. I saw some birds ....on the tree.
ⓐ hoping ⓑ hopping ⓒ helping ⓓ heaping

175. Our soldiers usually fight bravely and .... their country.
ⓐ defeat ⓓ detect ⓑ attack ⓒ defend

176. The .... in that area was so bad; I had to move to another place in the winter.
ⓐ weather ⓑ atmosphere ⓒ universe ⓓ cloud

177. Stevenson's "Treasure Island" was a great ....
ⓐ succession ⓑ succeed ⓒ success ⓓ successful

178. A .... is a large gun with wheels.
ⓐ cannon ⓑ bullet ⓒ pistol ⓓ rocket

179. A lot of children like to read .... stories about pirates.
ⓐ adventurous ⓑ adventure ⓒ adventurers ⓓ adventure's

180. .... is a small, dried grape used especially in baking cakes.
ⓐ Currant ⓑ Current ⓒ Carrot ⓓ Concrete

181. .... the age of 25, he decided to change his career to earn more money.
ⓐ In ⓑ With ⓒ On ⓓ At

182. Do you think a gardener .... a good job?
ⓐ makes ⓑ does ⓒ supposes ⓓ appears

183. Ahmad Shawqi was a great .... I myself admire his poems very much.
ⓐ storyteller ⓑ reader ⓒ novelist ⓓ poet

184. Finally, the young writer's first novel .... It became ready for sale.
ⓐ came out ⓑ published ⓒ written ⓓ found out

185. I liked that poem because it .... the real feelings of the poet.
ⓐ appeared ⓑ described ⓒ hid ⓓ subscribed

186. Most of Nagib Mahfouz's novels were .... into films, which reflected the moral lesson of these novels.
ⓐ invented ⓑ deformed ⓒ made ⓓ done

187. Farmers use .... as food for cattle.
ⓐ clay ⓑ hay ⓒ pie ⓓ tea
188. My friend suggests .... the midyear holiday in Luxor.
ⓐ will spend ⓑ to spend ⓒ spending ⓓ spend
189. In Stevenson's "The Gardener", "keep the gravel walk" means.........on the path.
ⓐ stay ⓑ move ⓒ travel ⓓ leave
190. I don't like this music. It doesn't have any............ .
ⓐ verse ⓑ rhythm ⓒ rhyme ⓓ poem
191. Answer at............ three of these four questions to succeed.
ⓐ lest ⓑ list ⓒ last ⓓ least
192. The doctors............ the sick child away from the others not to make the infection spread.
ⓐ gathered ⓑ isolated ⓒ prevented ⓓ fetched
193. Divers enjoy the............colors of the coral fishes.
ⓐ exotic ⓑ toxic ⓒ shocking ⓓ violent
194. She's been feeling very............ since she started her new job.
ⓐ stressing ⓑ stressed ⓒ stress ⓓ stressful
195. Baher is the most............ person I have ever met. He would never tell a lie.
ⓐ courageous ⓑ patient ⓒ wealthy ⓓ honest
196. Her father's............ came as great shock to all those who knew him.
ⓐ die ⓑ died ⓒ dead ⓓ death
197. One of the sailors led a............ against the captain.
ⓐ mutiny ⓑ mirror ⓒ legend ⓓ mutineers
198. This company trains its............ well to do perfect work.
ⓐ invitees ⓑ employers ⓒ employees ⓓ customers
199. Open prisons prepare prisoners for the life back in the............ .
ⓐ prison ⓑ cell ⓒ cage ⓓ community
200. A / An............ is someone who judges serious crimes in a court.
ⓐ delegate ⓑ magistrate ⓒ criminal ⓓ engineer
201. I'd recognize my brother's handwriting anywhere. It is............ .
ⓐ unique ⓑ previous ⓒ unknown ⓓ spicy
202. Young people always love doing............work.
ⓐ voluntary ⓑ volunteering ⓒ voluntarily ⓓ volunteer
203. ....means trying to hurt or cause problem to the internet users.
ⓐ Cyberbullying ⓑ Cyber-café ⓒ Cyber-net ⓓ Spiderman
204. Click on this link to visit our............ bookstore
ⓐ line ⓑ lining ⓒ offline ⓓ online
205. My brothers and I............ our success to the efforts of our parents.
ⓐ own ⓑ belong ⓒ owe ⓓ lend
206. I............ this man for his bravery and strong will.
ⓐ press ⓑ admire ⓒ donate ⓓ collect
207. Rescuers used a special............ to find people trapped in collapsed buildings.
ⓐ realize ⓑ advice ⓒ device ⓓ advance
208. The police found a vital............to the girl's disappearance.
ⓐ secret ⓑ crew ⓒ glue ⓓ clue
209. She looked miserable when her husband died. The antonym of "miserable" is............
ⓐ cheerful ⓑ unhappy ⓒ depressed ⓓ glad
210. Three soldiers were sentenced to life............for treason.
ⓐ prison ⓑ prisoner ⓒ imprisonment ⓓ cell
211. The price of the computer............$500 worth of free software.
ⓐ contains ⓑ concludes ⓒ encloses ⓓ includes
212. You should get your blood pressure............from time to time.
ⓐ measure ⓑ to measure ⓒ measured ⓓ measuring
213. Egypt is famous for............sightseeing.
ⓐ unknown ⓑ unique ⓒ wild ⓓ ugly

214. I never borrow money so I never have............ .
ⓐ money ⓑ jobs ⓒ debts ⓓ twins

215. .... can make a lot of trouble as disturbance.
ⓐ Positions ⓑ Popularity ⓒ Pollution ⓓ Growth

216. What will you benefit from............people, nothing except loss.
ⓐ pulley ⓑ bullying ⓒ pudding ⓓ policing

217. Most people take clean water for............but not all places have it.
ⓐ granted ⓑ given ⓒ having ⓓ done

218. Whatever............you commit, you'll be followed.
ⓐ criminal ⓑ crime ⓒ scream ⓓ crown

219. Children like to............ new games and movies from the internet.
ⓐ upload ⓑ download ⓒ downside ⓓ destroy

220. Luxor is considered a main............ for most tourists.
ⓐ location ⓑ destination ⓒ cooperation ⓓ foundation

221. Although he looks smart, he has a............ across his forehead.
ⓐ scar ⓑ scarce ⓒ scared ⓓ scare

222. The............ set the prisoner free when he realized that he was innocent.
ⓐ master ⓑ manager ⓒ magistrate ⓓ servant

223. Good people never............ or tell lies. They are respected characters.
ⓐ behave ⓑ beat ⓒ cheat ⓓ wear

224. Sailors must be............ during their voyages even if they face terrible conditions.
ⓐ patient ⓑ impatient ⓒ nervous ⓓ tricky

225. We are to work together to............ and improve our environments.
ⓐ sustain ⓑ intend ⓒ pretend ⓓ sustainable

226. Our family lived in abject poverty, but we never got into............
ⓐ credit ⓑ debit ⓒ debut ⓓ debt

227. The footballer's ankle has already started to............ up as he was hit by another player.
ⓐ smell ⓑ swear ⓒ smile ⓓ swell

228. He looked............ When his father died last month.
ⓐ pleased ⓑ hard ⓒ award ⓓ miserable

229. Some young people are............to social networking sites.
ⓐ company ⓑ addicted ⓒ pay ⓓ charge

230. He found out that it wasn't a real game. It was............ .
ⓐ scam ⓑ communicate ⓒ attract ⓓ a real

231. John has the skills needed to .... lions in the wild.
ⓐ truck ⓑ livestock ⓒ cattle ⓓ track

232. .... the age of technology, communication is faster.
ⓐ At ⓑ In ⓒ On ⓓ Over

233. Ramy............ a lot of experience while he was aboard.
ⓐ won ⓑ gained ⓒ made ⓓ earned

234. Robert Louis Stevenson wrote a collection of............ called A child's Garden of Verses.
ⓐ poets ⓑ poems ⓒ pilots ⓓ reviews

235. She ran up the............ road leading to the castle.
ⓐ gravel ⓑ plot ⓒ digging ⓓ pet

236. In............ time, I will travel to London.
ⓐ two week ⓑ two week's ⓒ two weeks ⓓ two weeks'

237. At a new school, it is easy to feel............, but life will get easier soon.
comfortable ⓑ stressed ⓒ comfort ⓓ fun

238. You need more............ to achieve more progress.
ⓐ practice ⓑ practise ⓒ train ⓓ trainee

239. Rana's been extremely............with her neighbours.
ⓐ gene ⓑ generous ⓒ geese ⓓ generate

240. You need to .... the passage carefully to get all the details that will enable you to answer all the questions.
ⓐ scare ⓑ scan ⓒ skin ⓓ save

241. For five days he............ across the mountains of central China.
ⓐ leaned ⓑ yielded ⓒ swelled ⓓ trekked

242. He had a job with a car............ .
ⓐ footballer ⓑ surgeon ⓒ author ⓓ merchant

243. His............ was to give up smoking.
ⓐ device ⓑ advice ⓒ advise ⓓ devise

244. Somebody............ into the company central database.
ⓐ connected ⓑ Loaded ⓒ Hacked ⓓ Blogged

245. Please check the events............ by the library for news the future events.
ⓐ malware ⓑ noticeboard ⓒ phishing ⓓ whistle

246. You are looking so............ Are you feeling well?
ⓐ pale ⓑ pole ⓒ pool ⓓ painful

247. His continuous............ inspires me to work harder.
ⓐ supply ⓑ support ⓒ sorrow ⓓ scene

248. I have got............ of jobs to do this month.
ⓐ loads ⓑ load ⓒ aloud ⓓ loudly

249. It is necessary to work harder. Don't............ your failure on bad luck.
ⓐ depend ⓑ focus ⓒ blame ⓓ accuse

250. The countryside is mainly............ by farmers and their families.
ⓐ polluted ⓑ populated ⓒ contained ⓓ infected

251. He............ money to charities for the victims of the earthquake.
ⓐ donated ⓑ got ⓒ bought ⓓ made□

252. My grandfather was very sick yesterday, so doctors checked his iron............ .
ⓐ rate ⓑ standard ⓒ level ⓓ label

253. I thanked my fellow for the favour they have............for me.
ⓐ done ⓑ got ⓒ made ⓓ taken

254. Mohammed Salah is regarded as one of the............model for many young people.
ⓐ rule ⓑ role ⓒ real ⓓ rally

255. Elderly people become easily............ No one often asks about them.
ⓐ isolated ⓑ insulated ⓒ promoted ⓓ devoted

256. I was asked to take............ in a TV debate on the new law.
ⓐ place ⓑ care ⓒ off ⓓ part

257. My uncle died............ the age of Sadat.
ⓐ in ⓑ on ⓒ at ⓓ by

258. The international conference aims to bring together people from different............ .
ⓐ organs ⓑ characters ⓒ opportunities ⓓ cultures

259. I finally reached my............ two hours late.
ⓐ destiny ⓑ distance ⓒ destination ⓓ residents

260. The police are the............ of law and order.
ⓐ dreamers ⓑ volunteers ⓒ guardians ⓓ explorers

261. .... is the practice of tricking Internet users into revealing personal or confidential information which can then be used illicitly.
ⓐ bullying ⓑ virus ⓒ phishing ⓓ scamming

262. A/An .... is a formal discussion on a particular matter, in which opposing arguments are put forward and which usually ends with a vote.
ⓐ agreement ⓑ disagreement ⓒ debate ⓓ quarrel

263. A good teacher should allow students enough time to do an exercise alone. S/He just waits and .... their behaviour and achievement.
ⓐ refuses ⓑ monitors ⓒ risks ⓓ neglects

264. A/an............is an activity in which many people are asked a question or a series of questions in order to gather information about what most people do or think about something.
ⓐ exam ⓑ survey ⓒ test ⓓ interview

GIANTS اهداء من فريق العمالقة




Grammar

Tense الزمن	Affirmation الإثبات	Key words الكلمات الدالة	Passive المبني للمجهول
Present Simple مضارع بسيط	I / you / we / they + التصريف الأول He / She / It inf. + s	always دائما — usually عادةً often غالباً — sometimes أحياناً rarely نادراً — never أبداً تأتي أظرف التكرار قبل الفعل الأساسي أو بعد V. be every .... كل	مفعول + am / is / are + p.p........... .
Present Perfect مضارع تام	has / have + P.P	❶ already / just / ever / never ❷ yet / lately / recently / so far / till now ❸ for / since •for: يأتي بعدها مدة زمنية (year - month - weak - day - hour - the last - age) - He has lived in Cairo for 10 years. •since: يأتى بعدها بداية الحدث أو جملة فى زمن الماضي البسيط (2017 - May - Sunday - 2 o' clock - last - مناسبات) - He has lived in Cairo since 2007. • لاحظ التركيب التالي: It's / It's been + مدة زمنية + since ماضي بسيط ✍ كما يستخدم المضارع التام مع هذه التعبيرات • It's / This is the first (second ....) time .... • In the last few years (In recent years). • over the ages / over the years / over the centuries	مفعول + has / have + been + p.p لاحظ الفرق have been to ذاهب و عاد have gone to ذاهب و لم يعد
Present perfect Continuous مضارع تام مستمر	have / has + been + ing	since منذ — for لمدة all طوال	مفعول + (have/has) + been + p.p...
Past Simple ماضي بسيط	التصريف الثاني للفعل بإضافة (ed) أو حفظ الأفعال الغير منتظمة	yesterday - ago - last - in .... في (عام سابق) How long ago- used to اعتاد أن I wish (I'd rather)(it is time) ماضي بسيط+ فاعل	مفعول + was / were + p.p.
Past Continuous ماضي مستمر	was / were + v. + ing.	while(as- just as) ماضي مستمر , ماضي بسيط (أو مستمر) خد بالك يا فاشل في حالة عدم وجود فاعل مع فيديو (v.+ing) while when ماضي مستمر,ماضي بسيط On (V. + ing) , ماضي بسيط during (اسم) , ماضي بسيط ماضي مستمر, yesterday مدة زمنية	مفعول + was / were + being + p.p.

ماضي بسيط + since + مدة + It is or ماضي بسيط → since → مضارع تام

◈ It is (has been) a year since I met Sief. ◈ I have played this game since I was five.

✳ حالات لا نستخدم المضارع التام المستمر ونستخدم بدلاً منه المضارع التام:

❶ هناك أفعال لا تستخدم في الأزمنة المستمرة عموماً و هي أفعال الشعور و الحواس و الملكية و المعرفة.

◈ We are good friends. We have known each other for 10 years.



❸ إذا ذكرنا مرات حدوث الفعل لا يستخدم المضارع التام المستمر بل نستخدم المضارع التام:

- Ahmed has finished typing 3 reports.



a / an / the / no article



a / an	نستخدم (a) قبل الاسم المفرد الذي يبدأ بحرف ساكن كتابة و نطق	a boy - a girl - a man - a woman - a hand - a lion - a bus - a farmer - a university - a uniform
	نستخدم (an) قبل الاسم المفرد الذي يبدأ بحرف متحرك كتابة و نطق	an orange - an egg - an insect - an apple - an hour an umbrella - an honest - an squash - an SMS
	نستخدم a / an عند ذكر الاسم لأول مرة	I read a book. The book is really useful.
	نستخدم a / an لنشير إلى واحد من عدد	I bought a pen. - I ate an apple.
	نستخدم a / an لنشير إلى الوظائف	She is an engineer.
the	مع المفرد و الجمع للتعريف	The boy - the boys - the car - the cars
	عند التعريف بغرض التحديد	The little girl who is wearing a dress is Toka.
	مع الأسماء الفريدة في الكون	the Sun - the Moon - the Sky
	مع الأماكن والمحلات	the club - the zoo - the library
	مع الصفة في الدرجة الثالثة	the smallest - the shortest - the oldest - the best
	مع أسماء البلاد إذا كانت تحتوى على republic - state - union	the Arab republic of Egypt the United states of America
	عندما نتحدث عن اكتشاف أو اختراع	the telephone - the computer - the television
	مع جمل المقارنة: كلما ..... كلما	the more you study, the higher marks you get.
	قبل الصفة لتشير إلى جمع الصفات	the rich - the poor - the young - the old - the dead
	مع المعالم الجغرافية الرئيسية	the River Nile - the Red sea - the Alps
	مع الزمن والاتجاهات وأجزاء الجسم	the present - the front - the body - the brain
	مع أسماء الهيئات والمنظمات والألقاب	the government - the police - the climate - the press
	مع الأسماء السابق ذكرها في الجملة	She gave me a present, the present was nice.
	قبل الآلات الموسيقية بعد أفعال معينة	Jana plays the guitar. (listen- play - learn – teach)
no article	أسماء الطعام والشراب:	milk - tea - coffee - bread ....
	المواد عندما تستخدم بوجه عام:	glass - wood - gold
	الألعاب الرياضية مثل:	basketball - football - tennis
	الأسماء المجردة مثل:	beauty - freedom - love - happiness ....
	المواد الدراسية:	science - history - English - Arabic ....
	أسماء اللغات:	Arabic - English - French - Spanish ....
	قبل الوجبات: (إلا في حالة دعوة)	breakfast - lunch - dinner - supper .... I invited him to the dinner.
	قبل الأماكن إذا كان الذهاب إليها للغرض الذي أنشئت من أجله أم لغرض آخر نضع the	I go to school every day. She went to the school to meet the headmaster.
	قبل أسماء فصول السنة:	Summer, Autumn, winter, Spring

✳ تأتى قبل اسم يعد أو اسم لا يعد فى جملة خبرية مثبتة وفى سؤالى العرض والطلب.

some

- I found some good stories. — اسم يعد
- I drank some water. — اسم لا يعد
- Would you like some tea? — عرض
- Can I have some of these oranges? — طلب

✳ تأتى قبل اسم يعد أو اسم لا يعد فى جملة استفهامية أو منفية.

any

- I don't want any problems. — اسم يعد
- I didn't drink any juice. — اسم لا يعد



Future forms

Future Forms
صيغ المستقبل

1. **will + inf.** → sure / certainly / hope / promise / probably / perhaps / think / believe / expect / predict

التنبؤ بدون دليل / حقائق مستقبلية / "العمر" / قرار سريع / تحذير / طلب / عرض / تهديد / وعد / صفه دائمة

2. **am / is / are + going to + inf.**
   - صفة مؤقتة: plan / decide / watch out! / intend
   - تنبؤ مع دليل

3. **am / is / are + v + ing**
   - arrangements: book - prepare / arrange - buy - get
   - أعياد / مناسبات / حفلات / زيارات رسمية / سفر
   - can't (won't be able to)

4. **Present Simple (v + s)** → timetables مواعيد رسمية ثابتة

مواعيد (طائرة - قطار - درس - برنامج - حفلة - سينما - المباريات - الامتحانات ..)

5. **will be + v + ing**
   - مدة tomorrow
   - from .... to .... next
   - can't (won't be able to)
   - This time next ....
   - all + مدة (في المستقبل)

6. **will have + p.p** → by, before / in / for
   - يوم / شهر / سنة (في المستقبل)
   - مدة (في المستقبل)
   - مدة (في المستقبل)

✳ لاحظ الروابط الزمنية فى المستقبل:

مستقبل + when / as soon as / after / once / before / till / until + مضارع بسيط أو تام

✳ فى حالة عدم وجود فاعل فى جملة المستقبل تأتى فى صيغة الأمر أو النهى.



To + inf. Or ing

✳ الأفعال الآتية يأتى بعدها to + inf.:

agree يوافق	promise يعد	seek يسعى الى
arrange يرتب	refuse يرفض	fail يفشل
decide يقرر	want يريد	manage يتمكن
expect يتوقع	offer يعرض	prepare يستعد
hope يأمل	plan يخطط	wish يرغب
learn يتعلم	decide يقرر	threaten يهدد

◈ Toka **hopes to** be an engineer. ◈ Jana **promised to** study hard.

✳ الأفعال الآتية يأتى بعدها فعل مضاف له ing:

admit يعترف	dislike يكره	delay يؤخر
avoid يتجنب	fancy يتخيل	complete يُكمل
deny ينكر	practise يمارس	appreciate يُقدِر
enjoy يستمتع	suggest يقترح	imagine يتخيل
finish ينهى	spend يقضى	postpone يؤجل

◈ He **admitted stealing** the mobile. ◈ I **regret not travelling** abroad.

✳ الأفعال الآتية يأتى بعدها to + inf. أو فعل مضاف له ing بدون اختلاف فى المعنى:

hate يكره	like يحب	continue يستمر
love يحب	prefer يفضل	start (begin) يبدأ

✳ ولكن لاحظ أنه إذا استخدمنا would قبل الأفعال السابقة فانه يأتى بعدها to + inf.

◈ I'd **love to meet** Mr Ahmed.
◈ I'd **like to meet** Mr Ahmed.
◈ I'd **prefer to meet** Mr Ahmed.
◈ I like **to play** (**playing**) tennis.

✳ ولكن لاحظ:



◈ I **prefer** us**ing** the internet **to** watch**ing** TV.

✳ الأفعال والظروف الآتية يأتى بعدها inf. فقط بدون to:

had better ينبغى	let يسمح
would rather يفضل	make يرغم / يجعل

◈ I'd **rather (better) meet** Mr Ahmed.

✳ لاحظ (إذا جاء بعدها فاعل يأتى بعدها ماض بسيط).

◈ I'd **rather** you **met** Mr Ahmed.

✳ لاحظ (إذا جاءت make فى المجهول يأتى بعدها to + inf.)

◈ The teacher **made** Ali **repeat** his homework again. (**active**)
◈ Ali **was made to repeat** his homework again. (**passive**)



الأفعال الآتية يمكن أن يأتى بعدها *ing* or *to* + *inf.* مع اختلاف فى المعنى

remember to + inf. يتذكر أن يقوم بعمل شيء
- He **remembered to** call his friend. تذكر أن يتصل بصديقه.

remember + v + ing يقوم بعمل شيء ثم يتذكر أنه (فعله)
- He **remembered watching** this **film**. تذكر أنه شاهد هذا الفيلم.

forget to + inf. ينسى أن يفعل شيئا (لم يفعله)
- Nadia **forgot to** close the gate.

forget + v + ing يفعل شيئا ثم ينسى أنه فعله
- Nadia **forgot reading the** novel.

regret to + inf. يشعر بالأسف لأن يقول أو يخبر شخص شيئا ما
- He **regretted to** say that my son was loser.

regret + v + ing يشعر بالندم علي شيء حدث
- He **regretted watching** this play. It was boring

try to + inf. يحاول عمل شيء (وغالبا لا ينجح)
- The **student tried to escape**, but the headmaster caught him.

try + v + ing يقوم بعمل شيء ليري نتيجته / يُجرب عمل شيء
- Try **wearing** this dress.
- Try **taking** an aspirin.

stop to + inf. يتوقف لكى يفعل شيئا
- He **stopped** to **smoke** توقف لكي يدخن.

stop + v + ing يتوقف عن عمل شيء
- He **stopped smoking**. توقف عن التدخين

✳ استخدام (v + ing بعد to) فى التعبيرات الآتية:

due to بسبب	in addition to بالإضافة إلي	take to يعتاد علي
lead to يؤدي إلي	thanks to بفضل	be used to معتاد علي
object to يعترض علي	owing to بسبب	get used to يعتاد علي
look forward to يتطلع إلي	be opposed to معارض لـ	be accustomed to معتاد علي

✳ يستخدم فعل مضاف له ing بعد التعبيرات الآتية:

be busy مشغول	can't stand لا يحتمل	don't mind لا يمانع
it's no good لا فائدة من	can't help لا يستطيع مقاومة	feel like يرغب/ يريد
it's no use لا فائدة من	how about ماذا عن	be worth يستحق
it's a waste of time مضيعة للوقت	what about ماذا عن	it's a waste of money مضيعة للمال

✳ فى حالة وجود فعل بعد الصفات وأدوات الاستفهام نستخدم .to + inf :

happy / sad / glad / pleased / lucky / relieved / amazed ..... +  to + inf.

- I was **shocked to** know that Ali had died.
- I don't know **how to go** to the club.

✳ الأفعال الآتية يأتى بعدها ing فى حالة عدم وجود مفعول. ويأتى بعدها to + inf. فى حالة وجود مفعول:

advise ينصح	forbid يمنع	permit يسمح
allow يسمح	recommend يوصي بـ	encourage يشجع

- I **advise** you **to read** this novel.
- I **advise reading** this novel.

Exercise on Grammar

1. We were doing our homework while our little brother .... TV.
   ⓐ is watching ⓑ was watching ⓒ has watched ⓓ watches
2. Al Daifi .... late, is he?
   ⓐ is never ⓑ is usually ⓒ comes ⓓ doesn't come
3. My uncle .... as a shop assistant for ten years only. He is now a worker in a factory.
   ⓐ has worked ⓑ had worked ⓒ worked ⓓ works
4. We will go to the park after we .... our work.
   ⓐ will do ⓑ doing ⓒ had done ⓓ do
5. I'd rather you .... out alone late at night.
   ⓐ not going ⓑ didn't go ⓒ not to go ⓓ haven't gone
6. I enjoyed seeing the view of the Nile while the plane ....
   ⓐ was landing ⓑ is landing ⓒ landed ⓓ lands
7. When I went to the workshop, the mechanic .... my car, so I had to wait.
   ⓐ repaired ⓑ is repairing ⓒ had repaired ⓓ was repairing
8. Just as I .... to school, I saw a policeman helping an old woman cross the street.
   ⓐ was going ⓑ have gone ⓒ going ⓓ am going
9. I met a lot of my old friends .... my cousin's wedding party.
   ⓐ while ⓑ when ⓒ during ⓓ since
10. What .... at p.m. yesterday?
    ⓐ were you doing ⓑ are you doing ⓒ have you done ⓓ had you done
11. While I .... at home, my uncle suddenly knocked on the door.
    ⓐ will be ⓑ was being ⓒ am ⓓ was
12. .... watching TV, someone knocked on the door and asked for help.
    ⓐ Having ⓑ As ⓒ While ⓓ Just as
13. I'd rather you .... your teacher's instructions to avoid making mistakes.
    ⓐ followed ⓑ have followed ⓒ were followed ⓓ follow
14. Don't make noise while your father ....
    ⓐ is sleeping ⓑ was sleeping ⓒ was sleep ⓓ has slept
15. Trees absorb carbon dioxide and .... us oxygen.
    ⓐ are given ⓑ is giving ⓒ gives ⓓ give
16. I .... to work every morning; it is my habit.
    ⓐ used to walk ⓑ am used to walking ⓒ walks ⓓ always walked
17. Have you visited your friend in hospital? - Yes, I .... him yesterday.
    ⓐ visited ⓑ have visited ⓒ visit ⓓ will visit
18. My father always .... to work by train when he was young.
    ⓐ has gone ⓑ was going ⓒ went ⓓ is going
19. Why .... you go to the club yesterday? - Because I was busy doing my homework.
    ⓐ did ⓑ didn't ⓒ will ⓓ do
20. Rami used to go to the school library and .... the books he needed.
    ⓐ borrows ⓑ borrow ⓒ borrowed ⓓ will borrow
21. We .... in London in .
    ⓐ were ⓑ have been ⓒ are ⓓ had been
22. Students .... two foreign languages in secondary schools before they join university.
    ⓐ teach ⓑ are teaching ⓒ were taught ⓓ are taught
23. Lots of thanks! The lesson was prepared and .... well.
    ⓐ are shown ⓑ showing ⓒ showed ⓓ shown
24. I .... have simple toys when I was a child.
    ⓐ used to ⓑ am used to ⓒ used ⓓ have to
25. Don't worry, ...
    ⓐ we have already solved the problem. ⓑ we haven't solved the problem yet.
    ⓒ the problem had already been solved. ⓓ we had already solved the problem.



26. How long ago .... he come back from South Africa?
ⓐ has ⓑ had ⓒ did ⓓ does

27. We haven't seen each other since we .... in Hurghada.
ⓐ being ⓑ have been ⓒ were ⓓ are

28. I am over the moon; I .... a medal for writing poetry.
ⓐ was winning ⓑ won ⓒ had won ⓓ have won

29. We .... in Helwan for five years only. Now, are living in Mansoura.
ⓐ lived ⓑ have lived ⓒ live ⓓ had lived

30. My uncle .... a lung disease since he started to smoke.
ⓐ have ⓑ had had ⓒ has had ⓓ has been

31. My uncle has lived abroad ....
ⓐ for ⓑ since ⓒ ago ⓓ in

32. I have not seen Ali .... the last time we met in Alexandria.
ⓐ for ⓑ while ⓒ when ⓓ since

33. .... the news programme on Nile News yesterday?
ⓐ Did you watch ⓑ Have you watched ⓒ Do you watch ⓓ Had you watched

34. My cousin .... in Italy for ten years. He enjoys his stay there.
ⓐ lived ⓑ has lived ⓒ is living ⓓ lives

35. You can't meet Tamer because he .... to the supermarket.
ⓐ has been ⓑ was ⓒ has gone ⓓ had

36. Didn't you buy .... rice? No, I bought ....
ⓐ any / any ⓑ no / some ⓒ any / some ⓓ no / a few

37. I read .... amazing article about .... works of Taha Hussein.
ⓐ - / the ⓑ a / the ⓒ an / the ⓓ an / -

38. I need a .... of oil and a .... of sugar, please
ⓐ litre / kilo ⓑ bottle / a few ⓒ kilo / litre ⓓ litre / amount

39. I haven't seen my friends in the village .... a long time.
ⓐ for ⓑ since ⓒ ago ⓓ when

40. I haven't seen Mr Smith .... the last conference.
ⓐ for ⓑ since ⓒ ago ⓓ when

41. I have .... been to Italy before. I haven't visited any European countries up till now.
ⓐ never ⓑ ever ⓒ already ⓓ recently

42. I .... for Peter for half an hour: he hasn't come yet.
ⓐ have waited ⓑ had waited ⓒ have been waiting ⓓ had been waiting

43. While .... dinner, a stranger knocked on the door of my flat by mistake.
ⓐ am having ⓑ having ⓒ was having ⓓ had

44. I .... to school on foot: it is my habit to walk every day.
ⓐ never go ⓑ usually went ⓒ used to go ⓓ am used to going

45. Have you done your homework? - Yes, I .... it an hour ago.
ⓐ had finished ⓑ have finished ⓒ finished ⓓ will finish

46. Ali .... a taxi driver for years; he hasn't changed his career.
ⓐ had been ⓑ is ⓒ was ⓓ has been

47. .... typed yet?
ⓐ Had the report been ⓑ Has the report been ⓒ Has the report ⓓ Had the report

48. What .... is still a secret; you needn't worry.
ⓐ has been said ⓑ has said ⓒ have you said ⓓ had been said

49. Taher hasn't visited his village ....
ⓐ before childhood ⓑ when he was a child ⓒ since he is a child ⓓ since childhood

50. My teacher is angry with me because I .... the same mistake twice.
ⓐ had made ⓑ will make ⓒ have made ⓓ have been made

51. Has the road been paved? – Yes, it .... last week.
ⓐ paved ⓑ was paved ⓒ has paved ⓓ has been paved

52. I need to go on a diet; I .... a lot of weight recently.
ⓐ had gained ⓑ have gained ⓒ will gain ⓓ have been gained
53. When I returned home, my mother .... lunch. So, I had to help her.
ⓐ was making ⓑ had made ⓒ is making ⓓ has made
54. I got............paper to write down the important pieces of news from............paper I had read.
ⓐ a / the ⓑ some / the ⓒ a few / the ⓓ some / a
55. Fortunately, I found .... room on .... bus going to my university.
ⓐ no / the ⓑ a / - ⓒ - / the ⓓ a / the
56. You can't meet Tamer because he .... to the nearby mall.
ⓐ has been ⓑ has gone ⓒ had gone ⓓ had been
57. He ....abroad for five years, didn't he?
ⓐ has lived ⓑ had lived ⓒ will live ⓓ lived
58. Children .... more care, especially at the nursery stage.
ⓐ are given ⓑ to give ⓒ is given ⓓ given
59. Why .... that T-shirt? – Because the money I had was insufficient.
ⓐ did you buy ⓑ won't you buy ⓒ didn't you buy ⓓ weren't you buying
60. What .... when your father returned home last night?
ⓐ will you be doing ⓑ have you done ⓒ are you doing ⓓ were you doing
61. I miss you so much; I haven't seen you .... ages!
ⓐ while ⓑ when ⓒ for ⓓ since
62. I haven't seen uncle Samir .... the last time we met in the club.
ⓐ when ⓑ while ⓒ for ⓓ since
63. I was watching TV .... my father returned from the office.
ⓐ when ⓑ while ⓒ just as ⓓ since
64. How long ago .... working for this company?
ⓐ were you starting ⓑ had you started ⓒ did you start ⓓ have you started
65. My neighbour .... as a shop assistant for years. Now, he is a taxi driver.
ⓐ had worked ⓑ worked ⓒ has worked ⓓ works
66. I .... home until I have done the shopping.
ⓐ had returned ⓑ will return ⓒ didn't return ⓓ won't return
67. As soon as I .... my office, I will send an email to the general manager.
ⓐ reach ⓑ had reached ⓒ will reach ⓓ was reaching
68. Jana .... arrives late; she is really punctual.
ⓐ doesn't ⓑ never ⓒ always ⓓ already
69. Seif .... to use his father's car because it hadn't been repaired.
ⓐ won't allow ⓑ was allowed ⓒ didn't allow ⓓ wasn't allowed
70. Fortunately, I met all my old friends .... Rami's wedding party.
ⓐ during ⓑ while ⓒ when ⓓ since
71. Adelko .... up early when he was young; he was always lazy.
ⓐ used to get ⓑ isn't used to getting ⓒ didn't use to get ⓓ hasn't used to get
72. What .... on Fridays? – He always practises his favourite hobbies.
ⓐ did Ali use to do ⓑ is Ali used to doing ⓒ had Ali used to do ⓓ Ali is used to doing
73. Since he started to smoke, Sami .... a serious lung disease.
ⓐ had had ⓑ is having ⓒ has had ⓓ has
74. Walid .... suits when he was young, but now he does.
ⓐ used to wear ⓑ isn't used to wearing ⓒ didn't use to wear ⓓ is used to wearing
75. Always .... children .... their opinions, as long as they behave politely.
ⓐ discourage / from ⓑ let / to express
ⓒ allow / express ⓓ encourage / to express expressing
76. Al Daifi has just arrived. This means that ....
ⓐ he is coming soon. ⓑ he is arriving after a while.
ⓒ he had arrived before I came. ⓓ he arrived a moment ago.

77. I am very busy; I have .... to do today.
ⓐ little ⓑ many ⓒ a lot of ⓓ a lot

78. Z is .... last letter of the English alphabet.
ⓐ a ⓑ the ⓒ an ⓓ no article

79. Peter no longer .... as he used to.
ⓐ has smoked ⓑ smoking ⓒ smoked ⓓ smokes

80. He's rewarded every time he wins a medal, ... ?
ⓐ he isn't ⓑ wasn't he ⓒ isn't he ⓓ hasn't he

81. I couldn't help her because I .... for the exam while she was doing the housework.
ⓐ revised ⓑ was revising ⓒ am revising ⓓ will be revising

82. I read .... useful book last week.
ⓐ a ⓑ an ⓒ the ⓓ no article

83. We can't live without .... water.
ⓐ a ⓑ an ⓒ no article ⓓ the

84. Wonderful! A new school .... in our village recently.
ⓐ has been built ⓑ had been built ⓒ has built ⓓ had been built

85. .... my own I always do the homework.
ⓐ from ⓑ to ⓒ on ⓓ with

86. Would you like .... more sugar?
ⓐ many ⓑ a few ⓒ some ⓓ a

87. I hope .... exam we are going to have tomorrow will be easy.
ⓐ no article ⓑ the ⓒ an ⓓ a

88. My father is an accountant at .... furniture factory.
ⓐ an ⓑ no article ⓒ the ⓓ a

89. All the money I have .... to buy the books I need to buy. What can I do?
ⓐ is enough ⓑ is sufficient ⓒ is insufficient ⓓ are enough

90. Don't worry; I can help you. I have .... money than you expect.
ⓐ enough ⓑ more ⓒ less ⓓ fewer

91. .... women play an important role in society.
ⓐ A ⓑ An ⓒ The ⓓ No article

92. My cousin has lived in Alexandria since he .... ten years old.
ⓐ had been ⓑ being ⓒ has been ⓓ was

93. I would rather he .... my camera.
ⓐ haven't broken ⓑ hadn't broken ⓒ didn't break ⓓ not break

94. I .... to Sharm El Sheikh as planned.
ⓐ am going to go ⓑ am going ⓒ will go ⓓ go

95. I can't meet you tonight because I .... my brother at the airport.
ⓐ had met ⓑ am meeting ⓒ will meet ⓓ going to meet

96. The computer needs to be fixed; it has stopped .... suddenly.
ⓐ to working ⓑ to be worked ⓒ to work ⓓ working

97. There are .... books available; we have 4 and we need at least 20.
ⓐ a few ⓑ few ⓒ many ⓓ less

98. Spain is .... European country in the southwest of the continent.
ⓐ a ⓑ no article ⓒ the ⓓ an

99. Did you know that .... sun is a big star?
ⓐ a ⓑ an ⓒ the ⓓ no article

100. Avoid dealing with bad boys; it's better to be alone than in .... bad company.
ⓐ no article ⓑ a ⓒ the ⓓ an

101. There is .... light in the hall; I can't read clearly.
ⓐ a little ⓑ much ⓒ a few ⓓ a lot

102. .... Pacific Ocean is the largest and deepest of .... world ocean basins.
ⓐ A / the ⓑ The / - ⓒ The / the ⓓ - / the

103. The .... you drive, ... safer you are.
ⓐ slower / - ⓑ slowest / the ⓒ slower / a ⓓ slower / the

104. I'd rather purchase .... T-shirt because I dislike .... orange.
ⓐ other / - ⓑ another / - ⓒ another / an ⓓ others / an

105. I think Morocco .... the next match.
ⓐ is going to win ⓑ is winning ⓒ win ⓓ will win

106. My young sister .... 10 next Friday.
ⓐ has been ⓑ will be ⓒ is being ⓓ is going to be

107. We made all the arrangements; we .... a wedding party.
ⓐ are going to give ⓑ give ⓒ will give ⓓ are giving

108. Adel has got the full marks; he .... the faculty he likes.
ⓐ is going to join ⓑ joins ⓒ will join ⓓ going to join

109. .... to Canada tomorrow? -Yes, I have got the ticket and the visa.
ⓐ Do you travel ⓑ Are you traveling ⓒ you will meet ⓓ are you going to travel

110. The sky is clear. I think it ....
ⓐ is going to rain ⓑ will rain ⓒ isn't going to rain ⓓ won't rain

111. What .... if I can't do this difficult exercise?
ⓐ going to happen ⓑ won't be happening ⓒ will happen ⓓ might have happened

112. It's a difficult grammar point. - Don't worry, I .... it again.
ⓐ will explain ⓑ am going to explain ⓒ have explained ⓓ will have explained

113. I hope the room .... before you start to study.
ⓐ will clean ⓑ will be cleaned ⓒ is going to clean ⓓ is going to be cleaned

114. A: What .... at the weekend? B: I intend to visit my friends in the village.
ⓐ are you going to do ⓑ did you do ⓒ you will do ⓓ you are doing

115. Stop making noise, or you ....
ⓐ has been punished ⓑ will punish ⓒ will be punished ⓓ will be punishing

116. Hurry up; the first lesson .... at 8.30.
ⓐ will start ⓑ starts ⓒ start ⓓ is going to start

117. We .... the match all tomorrow evening.
ⓐ was watching ⓑ are going to watch ⓒ will be watching ⓓ will be watched

118. Don't worry, we are about .... this difficult task.
ⓐ to be finishing ⓑ to finish ⓒ will finish ⓓ will be finished

119. We hope .... a bigger house sooner or later.
ⓐ to be bought ⓑ to be buying ⓒ to buy ⓓ will buy

120. By the end of next year, more and more trees .... along the road to our village.
ⓐ will have planted ⓑ will pant ⓒ will be planted ⓓ will have been planted

121. After I .... my work, I .... to the club.
ⓐ finish / will go ⓑ will finish/ go ⓒ had gone / will go ⓓ have gone / went

122. A: I am going out. Do you want to come? B: Why not? I .... my jacket and go with you.
ⓐ took ⓑ am taking ⓒ am going to take ⓓ will take

123. Nothing in .... life is better than .... peace of mind.
ⓐ a / - ⓑ - / a ⓒ the / - ⓓ - / -

124. .... poor are always in need of help to lead .... better life.
ⓐ a / a ⓑ The / - ⓒ The / a ⓓ - / the

125. I have hardly .... bread left; I need to buy ....
ⓐ no / some ⓑ any / some ⓒ any / a few ⓓ no / many

126. Hatim promised he .... me on Friday.
ⓐ will visit ⓑ would visit ⓒ to visit ⓓ would be visited

127. Gamal .... for his repeated bad behaviour.
ⓐ is punishing ⓑ will be punishing ⓒ is going to punish ⓓ is going to be punished

128. We .... mixing with bad friends because of their terrible behaviour.
ⓐ prefer ⓑ wouldn't like to ⓒ fail ⓓ avoid

129. I've made up my mind to apply for a new job. This means I've .... apply for that job.
ⓐ hoped ⓑ expect to ⓒ decided to ⓓ planned

130. I really regret .... up late; I missed the first lecture.
ⓐ staying ⓑ to stay ⓒ to staying ⓓ for staying

131. When I get good grades, my father has promised .... me a new phone.
ⓐ to buying ⓑ to buy ⓒ would buy ⓓ will buy

132. Would you like .... the summer holiday with us in Port Said?
ⓐ to spending ⓑ spend ⓒ spending ⓓ to spend

133. Would you mind .... me your camera?
ⓐ lend ⓑ lending ⓒ to lend ⓓ in lending

134. We owe much to those who contribute .... the environment clean.
ⓐ in keeping ⓒ to keeping ⓑ to keep ⓓ will keep

135. I remember .... this young man before when I was in Alexandria.
ⓐ meeting ⓑ to meet ⓒ to meeting ⓓ had met

136. The officer instructed his soldiers to guard that camp. This means he .... them to do so.
ⓐ advised ⓑ begged ⓒ expected ⓓ ordered

137. Stop .... noise; your father is asleep.
ⓐ to making ⓑ making ⓒ make ⓓ to make

138. I stopped driving my car because it continued .... heavily.
ⓐ to raining ⓑ rains ⓒ raining ⓓ rained

139. I decided .... a new car instead of the old one.
ⓐ to buy ⓑ buying ⓒ to buying ⓓ will buy

140. She .... her brother .... that reference, as it has useful information for doing his research.
ⓐ made / to read ⓑ persuaded / to read ⓒ got / read ⓓ discouraged / from reading

141. Mohammed Salah hopes .... as the best player in the world.
ⓐ to select ⓑ will select ⓒ to be selected ⓓ has been selected

142. Taher is very kind; he always .... to help his friends when they are in trouble.
ⓐ refuses ⓑ offers ⓒ minds ⓓ considers

143. Don't .... your digital camera; we need it badly, please.
ⓐ remember bringing ⓑ forget bringing ⓒ remember to bring ⓓ forget to bring

144. I stopped .... a newspaper .... the latest news; I don't like to read the news online.
ⓐ buying / to know ⓑ buy / to know ⓒ to buy / to know ⓓ buying / for knowing

145. I'm so sorry sir; I forgot .... my activity book; I promise I .... it tomorrow.
ⓐ bringing / will bring ⓑ to bring / will bring ⓒ bring / will bring ⓓ to bring / to bring

146. I'm awfully sorry; I regret ....you that your car has been damaged in front of your house.
ⓐ to tell ⓑ telling ⓒ to telling ⓓ do not tell

147. Sami .... spend the summer holidays in his village, wouldn't he?
ⓐ had better ⓑ would like to ⓒ likes to ⓓ would prefer

148. I didn't study well for the exam, and I regret .... ready for it .
ⓐ not getting ⓑ not to getting ⓒ getting ⓓ for not getting

149. The teacher............us to stop............noise and to keep quiet to understand the lesson well.
ⓐ made / making ⓑ forced / to make ⓒ instructed / making ⓓ ordered /make

150. Ahmad .... crime stories; he finds them frightening.
ⓐ afraid of reading ⓑ enjoys reading ⓒ dislikes reading ⓓ likes to read

151. Do you intend .... camping? – Yes, I .... with my friends.
ⓐ go / am going to go ⓑ to go / am going to go
ⓒ to go / going to go ⓓ to going/ am going to go

152. I .... to work as a tour guide, because I .... dealing with tourists.
ⓐ had better /would like ⓑ would rather / prefer
ⓒ plan /avoid ⓓ hope / enjoy

153. Gaber has worked in Aswan since .... from Cairo University.
ⓐ his graduation ⓑ he has graduated
ⓒ he had graduated ⓓ he has been graduated

154. Maged's grandmother............ ill when he visited her yesterday.
ⓐ seemed ⓑ was seeming ⓒ has seemed ⓓ had seemed

155. A lot of people are waiting for the museum to open. It............ busy there today.
ⓐ is being ⓑ was ⓒ is going to be ⓓ has been

156. ....cars are cheap nowadays.
ⓐ Use ⓑ Using ⓒ Misuse ⓓ Used

157. I remember .... that man when I was nine.
ⓐ being met ⓑ met ⓒ to meet ⓓ meeting

158. Ahmed............come first, is my cousin.
ⓐ who ⓑ who's ⓒ whose ⓓ doesn't

159. Maha said she............and help me.
ⓐ came ⓑ had come ⓒ would come ⓓ will come

160. I haven't seen my uncle since ....
ⓐ three weeks ⓑ three weeks ago ⓒ ages ⓓ a long ago

161. I .... spicy food.
ⓐ don't use to ⓑ didn't use to ⓒ am not used to ⓓ wasn't used for

162. Have you finished............ that book I lent you?
ⓐ read ⓑ reads ⓒ to read ⓓ reading

163. At eleven last night, she............ her homework.
ⓐ have done ⓑ did ⓒ was doing ⓓ was done

164. I............ lunch with Ali yesterday.
ⓐ was having ⓑ have had ⓒ had ⓓ had had

165. Mr Al Daifi is............better of the two teachers.
ⓐ a ⓑ an ⓒ the ⓓ no article

166. From 7 to 9 yesterday, I............a certain task as I was asked.
ⓐ did ⓑ had done ⓒ was doing ⓓ have done

167. Our team trains hard, I think they............the match.
ⓐ will win ⓑ are going to win ⓒ are winning ⓓ win

168. The criminal admitted............the crime deliberately.
ⓐ committing ⓑ commit ⓒ to commit ⓓ to committing

169. Mrs Mai............such hard work, she is always lazy.
ⓐ is used to ⓑ used to ⓒ isn't used to ⓓ didn't use to

170. .... I started my profession; I have met a lot of excellent students.
ⓐ On ⓑ Before ⓒ After ⓓ Since

171. The money of the clothes............ on the table.
ⓐ was ⓑ were ⓒ has ⓓ had

172. .... I was talking on the phone, the doorbell rang.
ⓐ Since ⓑ During ⓒ While ⓓ After

173. You should avoid............ Friends with such bad people.
ⓐ to make ⓑ making ⓒ makes ⓓ to making

174. .... has made the world a smaller place.
ⓐ A plane ⓑ Planes ⓒ The plane ⓓ The planes

175. My little sister used to be lazy when she was young. This means that............
ⓐ she is still lazy. ⓑ she isn't active. ⓒ is no longer lazy. ⓓ she is crazy.

176. Finally. Adel was made .... the exercise again to avoid .... such silly mistakes.☐
ⓐ doing / repeating ⓑ to do / repetition ⓒ do / repeating ⓓ to do / repeating☐

177. Samir: I have almost .... money - Amir: Don't worry, I will lend you .... money you need.
ⓐ no / no article ⓑ no /a ⓒ any / the ⓓ no / the

178. While I............ at school, suddenly an earthquake took place.
ⓐ was ⓑ were ⓒ being ⓓ was being

179. One of his famous stories was............in 1881.
ⓐ came out ⓑ went out ⓒ published ⓓ wrote

180. I felt happy as my father stopped............ His health has greatly improved.
ⓐ to smoke ⓑ smoke ⓒ smoking ⓓ to smoking

181. A: How............ water is there in the bottle? B: There is only a little.
ⓐ many ⓑ often ⓒ much ⓓ long

182. My father sent me............ SMS to go back home soon.
ⓐ a ⓑ the ⓒ an ⓓ no article

183. The Earth............ round the sun.
ⓐ went ⓑ go ⓒ goes ⓓ would go

184. Nada travelled to............ USA last year.
ⓐ a ⓑ an ⓒ the ⓓ no article

185. A saw............ cut wood
ⓐ used to ⓑ is used to ⓒ using to ⓓ is used for

186. My sister............twenty next year.
ⓐ is ⓑ will be ⓒ is going to be ⓓ would be

187. I would prefer to help my father rather than............ TV.
ⓐ watch ⓑ to watch ⓒ watching ⓓ watched

188. She has lived in this village............ the age of seven.
ⓐ for ⓑ yet ⓒ never ⓓ since

189. It was not polite of him to interrupt what I ....
ⓐ was saying ⓑ am saying ⓒ will say ⓓ says

190. Doctors .... after patients in hospitals. It is their job.
ⓐ lock ⓑ looked ⓒ looking ⓓ look

191. Have you finished writing the essay ....? You are very quick!
ⓐ just ⓑ yet ⓒ ever ⓓ already

192. I think he .... for not doing the assignment.
ⓐ will be punishing ⓑ is punishing ⓒ will be punished ⓓ is going to punish

193. They .... a party next week. Everything is arranged.
ⓐ are going to have ⓑ have ⓒ would have ⓓ are having

194. Mohammed rather go out than .... at home.
ⓐ stay ⓑ stays ⓒ staying ⓓ stayed

195. Oh, I .... the bus. How can I go to the university now ?
ⓐ had missed ⓑ has missed ⓒ have missed ⓓ missed

196. Mohammed Salah is one of Egypt's .... famous faces in the world.
ⓐ much ⓑ most ⓒ more ⓓ the most

197. The Scottish and .... English have a history of conflict.
ⓐ the ⓑ a ⓒ an ⓓ no article

198. Sama Ahmed has just decided to buy this dress. She............it now.
ⓐ is buying ⓑ is going to buy ⓒ will buy ⓓ buys

199. Mr. Ahmed worked for Al Ibrahimia Sec. School for boys ....1999.
ⓐ since ⓑ for ⓒ when ⓓ in

200. While I .... in Alexandria, I enjoyed swimming in the sea.
ⓐ was being ⓑ am ⓒ have been ⓓ was

201. Have you seen Ola? – Yes, I .... her an hour ago.
ⓐ saw ⓑ have seen ⓒ see ⓓ will see

202. I was made .... before the meeting started
ⓐ leave ⓑ to leave ⓒ leaving ⓓ left

203. Never .... to school late. He is so punctual.
ⓐ he comes ⓑ comes he ⓒ does he come ⓓ is he come

204. I .... this car for more than three years now.
ⓐ has had ⓑ have had ⓒ have been ⓓ am having

205. Her father............ her room door while she was studying her lessons.
ⓐ opened ⓑ opening ⓒ was opening ⓓ opens☐

206. Basma .... gets up early while being on holiday.
ⓐ don't ⓑ isn't ⓒ doesn't ⓓ never

207. He gave me a pen and a ruler, but .... pen didn't work.
ⓐ a ⓑ the ⓒ an ⓓ no article

208. Oh, the water is boiling. I .... off the gas.
ⓐ will turn ⓑ am going to turn ⓒ am turning ⓓ turn

209. Our house was robbed last night since we forgot .... the front door.
ⓐ locking ⓑ to lock ⓒ locked ⓓ locks

210. She expects to .... from the airport when she arrives.
ⓐ take ⓑ is taken ⓒ will take ⓓ be taken

211. We have two litres of milk .... that enough for today?
ⓐ Are ⓑ Has ⓒ Is ⓓ Were

212. Scientists always ....to render new things to the humanity.
ⓐ wants ⓑ want ⓒ has wanted ⓓ has wanted

213. I .... all day yesterday.
ⓐ had read ⓑ would read ⓒ was reading ⓓ have been reading

214. Since her childhood, Rawan .... in her hometown.
ⓐ was living ⓑ has lived ⓒ lives ⓓ lived

215. Amr .... in Cambridge University. That is his target.
ⓐ is studying ⓑ may study ⓒ will study ⓓ is going to study

216. While the match ...., we hear about our uncle's death.
ⓐ is played ⓑ was playing ⓒ playing ⓓ was being played

217. It's three months since she .... her last story.
ⓐ has read ⓑ had read ⓒ read ⓓ reads

218. I arranged to travel to London, so I .... a ticket.
ⓐ will book ⓑ am booking ⓒ books ⓓ am going to book

219. The news, ... in the newspaper belong to my uncle.
ⓐ was written ⓑ were written ⓒ written ⓓ which are written

220. My friend is forced .... me in the exam.
ⓐ to help ⓑ help ⓒ helps ⓓ helping

221. The news I got .... very helpful and interesting.
ⓐ are ⓑ was ⓒ were ⓓ am

222. The movie .... at seven o'clock sharp.
ⓐ starts ⓑ will start ⓒ is going to start ⓓ is starting

223. As soon as my father ...., I will tell him everything.
ⓐ come ⓑ comes ⓒ will come ⓓ had come

224. Salma is so punctual, she .... comes late.
ⓐ doesn't ⓑ won't ⓒ will ⓓ never

225. Mona was ironing her clothes when light .... out.
ⓐ had gone ⓑ went ⓒ has gone ⓓ goes

226. She .... to library every week when she was young.
ⓐ has gone ⓑ is going ⓒ goes ⓓ went

227. I like .... Indian series on Zee Alwan.
ⓐ watch ⓑ watching ⓒ to watch ⓓ b & c

228. I expect that my team .... the match.
ⓐ is winning ⓑ will win ⓒ is going to win ⓓ wins

229. I have felt great pain in my stomach since I .... a piece of cake.
ⓐ have eaten ⓑ eat ⓒ eating ⓓ ate

230. She has bought .... new mobile.
ⓐ a ⓑ an ⓒ the ⓓ no article

231. .... his friends, Ahmed doesn't play football.
ⓐ Unlike ⓑ As ⓒ Because ⓓ In addition to

232. He made some new friends .... his stay in Cairo.
ⓐ while ⓑ When ⓒ until ⓓ during

233. Yousry .... by most people because he is friendly and kind.
ⓐ is admired ⓑ is admiring ⓒ is hated ⓓ is hating

234. I regret .... this old car as it breaks down a lot.
ⓐ to buy ⓑ buy ⓒ to buying ⓓ buying

235. Germany is .... European country.
ⓐ the ⓑ a ⓒ an ⓓ ....☐

236. Aya hasn't phoned us .... the summer holiday.☐
ⓐ ago ⓑ since ⓒ already ⓓ for

237. It's the first time we have .... been to Naples.
ⓐ ever ⓑ never ⓒ since ⓓ yet

238. I don't know how to operate my tablet. Don't worry, I .... you.
ⓐ show ⓑ am showing ⓒ am going to show ⓓ will show

239. .... mobiles are usually cheaper than new ones.
ⓐ Use ⓑ Used ⓒ Using ⓓ Uses☐

240. What time .... your plane take off tomorrow?
ⓐ will ⓑ is ⓒ does ⓓ do

241. Farouk couldn't stop .... When he received the medal.
ⓐ smiling ⓑ to smile ⓒ smiled ⓓ is smiling

242. What time .... it when your father arrived?
ⓐ did ⓑ is ⓒ was ⓓ has

243. How .... coffee did you drink? – Two cups.
ⓐ much ⓑ many ⓒ a lot ⓓ a lot of

244. My father............ to America on business and he is still there.
ⓐ has been ⓑ went ⓒ has gone ⓓ is going

245. When you go diving, you should avoid .... The coral reefs
ⓐ damage ⓑ damages ⓒ damaging ⓓ to damage

246. Civil engineers get used to .... In the sun.
ⓐ work ⓑ working ⓒ works ⓓ worked

247. While studying, he .... asleep.
ⓐ fall ⓑ fallen ⓒ fell ⓓ felt

248. I went to the mechanic to have ....
ⓐ repaired my car ⓑ my car repaired ⓒ my car repair ⓓ my car repairs

249. I .... to Italy after I finish my education.☐
ⓐ am flying ⓑ am going to fly ⓒ will fly ⓓ flies

250. While I was having lunch, mother .... tea.☐
ⓐ making ⓑ is making ⓒ made ⓓ was making

251. Ahmed .... tea in the evening every day.
ⓐ has usually ⓑ usually has ⓒ usually does ⓓ does usually

252. While .... to school, I saw an accident.
ⓐ going ⓑ was going ⓒ went ⓓ had gone

253. Lion Guardians .... an organization based in Kenya.
ⓐ are ⓑ is ⓒ were ⓓ can

254. Amany spent too much time .... in the garden yesterday.
ⓐ played ⓑ playing ⓒ plays ⓓ was playing

255. My trousers .... some holes in them.☐
ⓐ is ⓑ has ⓒ are ⓓ have

256. Have you finished reading .... book I lent you.
ⓐ an ⓑ a ⓒ no article ⓓ the

257. I always have .... lunch with my family at home. However, I will never forget .... lunch I had with my friends on the beach last month.
ⓐ the / no articles ⓑ no article /no articles ⓒ the / the ⓓ no article / the

258. Rami is travelling at night. This means that he ....
ⓐ decided to travel ⓑ is likely to travel
ⓒ intended to travel ⓓ has completed all preparations

259. Which of the following sentences isn't structurally correct?
ⓐ He is going to study engineering. ⓑ He intends to study engineering.
ⓒ He planned to study engineering. ⓓ He decide to study engineering







economy	الاقتصاد	terrorism	الإرهاب	drugs	عقاقير / مخدرات
tourism	السياحة	solve	يحل	policy	السياسة
industry	الصناعة	democracy	ديمقراطية	benefits	فوائد
trade	التجارة / يتاجر	freedom	حرية	aim to / at	يهدف إلي
culture	الثقافة	reduce	يقلل	reinforce	يقوي / يُدعم / يعزز
agriculture	الزراعة	national income	الدخل القومي	consume	يستهلك
progress	التقدم	pollution	التلوث	manufacture	يصنع
invest	يستثمر	over population	الزيادة السكانية	housing	الإسكان
investor	مستثمر	birth control	تنظيم النسل	migration	هجرة
investment	الاستثمار	stimulate	ينشط / يحفز / يحث	crime	الجريمة
prosperity	الرخاء	vital role	دور حيوي	safety	الأمن
welfare	الرفاهية	hard currency	العملة الصعبة	loyalty	الولاء
flourish	يزدهر	backbone	عمود فقري	tolerance	التسامح
reform	إصلاح	natural resources	موارد طبيعية	factors	عوامل
improve / develop	يحسن / يطور	self-reliance	الاعتماد علي الذات	shortage	نقص
development	التنمية	self-sufficiency	الاكتفاء الذاتي	relations	علاقات
globalization	العولمة	self-control	ضبط النفس	attitude	سلوك / اتجاه / موقف
loyalty	انتماء	self-sacrifice	التضحية بالذات	eliminate	يقضي علي
legal	شرعي / قانوني	revolution	ثورة	get rid of	يتخلص من
mass media	وسائل الإعلام	destruction	تخريب / دمار	book fair	معرض الكتاب
overcome	يتغلب علي	principles	مبادئ	illiteracy	الأمية
issue	قضية	civilization	حضارة	immigration	الهجرة
protect from	يحمي من	equality	مساواة	national	قومي / وطني
awareness	الوعي	set up	ينشئ / يؤسس	field	مجال
unemployment	البطالة	disputes	نزاعات / خلافات	owe	يدين
including	متضمناً	rights	حقوق	heritage	تراث
rationalize	يرشد / يقتصد	project	مشروع	politician	سياسي (شخص)
a source of	مصدر لـ	service	خدمة	politics	علم السياسة
hinder	يعوق / عائق	shortage	نقص / عجز	harness	يسخر / يستغل
prevent	يمنع	society	مجتمع	pillars	ركائز
crisis	أزمة	education	التعليم	involve	يشمل / يتضمن
seek to	يسعى إلي	ignorance	الجهل	be aware of	علي وعي بـ
devote	يكرس / يتفرغ لـ	charming	خلاب / جذاب	generation	جيل / توليد (للطاقة)
citizen	مواطن	efforts	جهود	ignore	يتجاهل
unite	يتحد	value	قيمة	national duty	واجب وطني
rate	معدل	contribute to	يساهم في	independence	الاستقلال
job opportunities	فرص عمل	cooperation	التعاون	obstacles	عقبات
slogan	شعار	developing countries	الدول النامية	service	خدمة / يخدم
slums	العشوائيات	impact	تأثير	conflict	صراع
spread	انتشار / ينتشر	bullying	البلطجة / التنمر	peace	السلام
renaissance	نهضة	procedures	إجراءات	honour	شرف / شهامة / يكرم
disaster	كارثة	motives	دوافع	homeless	متشرد
disastrous	مدمر / كارثي	enrich	يثري / يعزز	homelessness	التشرد
reclamation	استصلاح	glory	المجد	influence	يؤثر / تأثير
recycling	إعادة تصنيع	justice	العدل	prevention	وقاية
organisation	منظمة / مؤسسة	injustice	الظلم	knowledge	المعرفة
heritage	التراث	rights	حقوق	manners	سلوكيات / أخلاق



1. The Internet is the quickest and best means of communication for millions of people. However, it should be used wisely and carefully to avoid its demerits.

(أ) الإنترنت هو أسرع وأفضل وسيلة اتصال لآلاف الأشخاص. ومع ذلك، يجب استخدامه بحكمة وحذر لتجنب عيوبه.
(ب) الإنترنت هو أسرع وأرخص وسيلة اتصال لملايين الأشخاص. ومع ذلك، يجب استخدامه بحكمة وحذر لتجنب عيوبه.
(ج) الإنترنت هو أسرع وأفضل وسيلة اتصال لملايين الأشخاص. ومع ذلك، يجب استخدامه بحكمة وحذر لتجنب عيوبه.
(د) الإنترنت هو أسرع وأفضل وسيلة اتصال لملايين الأشخاص. ومع ذلك، يجب استخدامه بحكمة وحذر لتقليل عيوبه.

2. The BRT (Bus Rapid Transit) is a high-capacity bus-based public transport system. It was created to provide services more quickly and effectively than other means of transport.

(أ) الأتوبيس الترددي هو نظام نقل خاص عالي السعة قائم على الحافلات، تم إنشاؤه لتقديم الخدمات بسرعة وخطورة أقل من وسائل النقل الأخرى.
(ب) الأتوبيس الترددي هو نظام نقل عام عالي السعة قائم على الحافلات، تم إنشاؤه لتقديم الخدمات بسرعة وفعالية أكبر من وسائل النقل الأخرى.
(ج) الأتوبيس الترددي هو نظام نقل عام عالي السرعة قائم على الحافلات، تم إنشاؤه لتقديم الخدمات بسرعة وأمان أكبر من وسائل النقل الأخرى.
(د) الأتوبيس الترددي هو نظام نقل عام عادي السعة قائم على الحافلات. تم إنشاؤه لتقديم الخدمات بسرعة وأسعار أعلى من وسائل النقل الأخرى.

3. Throughout history, literature has played a significant role in human life; it portrays the culture, civilisation, customs, and behaviours of man.

(أ) لقد لعب العلم ، عبر التاريخ ، دورا مهما في حياة الإنسان. حيث يصور ثقافة وحضارة وعادات وسلوكيات الإنسان.
(ب) لقد لعب الأدب ، عبر التاريخ ، دورا مهما في حياة الدول. حيث يصور ثقافة وحضارة وعادات وسلوكيات الإنسان.
(ج) لقد لعب الأدب ، عبر التاريخ ، دورا مهما في حياة الإنسان. حيث يصور ثقافة وحضارة وعادات وسلوكيات الإنسان.
(د) لقد لعب الأدب ، عبر العصور ، دورا مهما في حياة الإنسان. حيث يصور ثقافة وحضارة وعادات وسلوكيات الإنسان.

4. Most experts assert that physical education classes are an important part of a child's education.

(أ) يؤكد معظم الخبراء أن دروس التربية البدنية هي جزء مهم من تعليم الطفل.
(ب) يؤكد معظم الخبراء أن دروس التربية البدنية هي جزء غير مهم من تعليم الطفل.
(ج) يؤكد بعض الخبراء أن دروس التربية البدنية هي جزء مهم من تعليم الطفل.
(د) يؤكد معظم الخبراء أن دروس التربية البدنية هي جزء مهم من شخصية الطفل.

5. Obesity is an increasing public health problem in some parts of the world.

(أ) السمنة مشكلة صحية عامة تتزايد في بعض معظم العالم.
(ب) السمنة مشكلة صحية عامة تستمر في التزايد في بعض أنحاء العالم.
(ج) السمنة مشكلة صحية عامة متزايدة في بعض أنحاء العالم.
(د) السمنة مشكلة صحية عامة تستمر في الزيادة الملحوظة في أنحاء العالم.

6. You have to develop your skills to be able to get a suitable job.

(أ) عليك تطوير مهاراتك لتكون قادرا على الحصول على وظيفة مناسبة.
(ب) عليك تزويد مهاراتك لتكون قادرا على الحصول على وظيفة مناسبة.
(ج) عليك تطوير مهاراتك لتكون قادرا على الحصول على وظيفة مفيدة.
(د) عليك تطوير هواياتك لتكون قادرا على الحصول على وظيفة مناسبة.

7. Most of the damage to our environment comes from consumption: what we consume, how much we consume.

(أ) يأتي معظم الضرر الذي يلحق ببيئتنا من الاستهلاك: ما نستهلكه، وكم نستهلك.
(ب) يأتي معظم التلوث الذي يلحق ببيئتنا من الاستهلاك: ما نستهلكه، وكم نستهلك.
(ج) يخرج معظم الضرر الذي يلحق ببيئتنا من الاستهلاك: ما نستهلكه، وكم نستهلك.
(د) يأتي معظم الضرر الذي يلحق ببيئتنا من الاستهلاك: ما نستهلكه، وكيف نستهلك.

8. Over-population is considered one of the most dangerous problems facing any nation. It affects the number of the available jobs.

(أ) تعتبر الزيادة السكانية من أخطر المشاكل التي تواجه أي قارة. يؤثر على عدد الوظائف المتاحة.
(ب) تعتبر الزيادة السكانية من أخطر المشاكل التي تواجه أي دولة. يؤثر على عدد الوظائف المتاحة.
(ج) تعتبر الزيادة السكانية من أخطر المشاكل التي تواجه أي دولة. يؤثر على طبيعة الوظائف المتاحة.
(د) تعتبر الزيادة السكانية من أكبر المشاكل التي تواجه أي دولة. يؤثر على عدد الوظائف المتاحة.



9. أظهرت الأبحاث الحديثة أن التفاؤل والأفكار الإيجابية أفضل لصحتنا.

ⓐ Recent research has shown that optimism and positive thoughts are better for our life.
ⓑ Recent research has shown that pessimism and positive thoughts are better for our health.
ⓒ Recent research has shown that optimism and positive thoughts are better for our health.
ⓓ Recent research has shown that optimism and negative thoughts are better for our health.

10. ولتحقيق التقدم ، يجب أن يتمتع المواطنون بصفات جيدة مثل الولاء والتعاون والإخلاص وحب العمل.

ⓐ In order to achieve progress, citizens mustn't have good qualities such as loyalty, cooperation, sincerity, and love of work.
ⓑ In order to achieve progress, citizens must have good quantities such as loyalty, cooperation, sincerity, and love of work.
ⓒ In order to achieve progress, citizens must have good qualities such as loyalty, cooperation, security, and love of work.
ⓓ In order to achieve progress, citizens must have good qualities such as loyalty, cooperation, sincerity, and love of work.

11. التنمر الإلكتروني عبر تطبيقات التواصل الاجتماعي يهدِّد الصحة العقلية للمراهقين.

ⓐ Cyber bullies on social media risk adolescents' brain health.
ⓑ Cyberattacks through social media apps threaten adolescents' mental health.
ⓒ Cyberbullying threatens the mental health of young people on social platforms.
ⓓ Cyberbullying through social media apps threatens adolescents' mental health.

12. تعليم الفتيات يساعد المجتمعات في تجنب زواج الأطفال وتحسين ظروف المعيشة.

ⓐ Children's education helps communities avoid child marriage and improve living conditions.
ⓑ Girls' education helps communities avoid child marriage and improve living conditions.
ⓒ Girls' education helps communities avoid child marriage and improve working conditions.
ⓓ Communities help girls' education in avoiding child marriage and improving living conditions.

13. لَقد أذهلت اَلمغرب دُوَل العالم بمستوى مُبهر ونتائج مُذهلة فِي كَأس العالم ، وَهذَا أثبَـت لِلعـالم كُلِّـه قُـدرَة الـدُّول العربيـة والأفريقيـة علـى وَجْـه اَلخُصوص على المنافسة بقوَّة.

ⓐ Morocco has dazzled the countries of Africa with an impressive level and amazing results in the World Cup, and this has proved to the world the entire ability of Arab and African countries in general to compete strongly.
ⓑ Morocco has dazzled the countries of the world with an impressive level and unexpected results in the World Cup, and this has proven to the world the entire ability of Arab countries in particular to compete strongly.
ⓒ Morocco has dazzled the countries of the world with an impressive level and amazing results in the World Cup in Qatar, and this has proven to the world the entire power of Arab and African countries in particular to compete strongly.
ⓓ Morocco has dazzled the countries of the world with an impressive level and amazing results in the World Cup, and this has proven to the world the entire ability of Arab and African countries in particular to compete strongly.

14. مِن المتوقعٌ أن يتَضاعَف عدد سُكَّان القاهرة الكُبرى في العُقود القليلة القادمـة, وَلـذلِك لابـدُ مِـن اتِخّـاذ تـدابِير أكـثر فَعالِيـة لِمواجهـة المشـاكل النَّاتِجة عنه هَذِه الزِّيادة .

ⓐ The population of Greater Cairo is expected to increase in the next few decades. Therefore, effective measures must be taken to face the problems resulting in this increase.☐
ⓑ The population of Greater Cairo is expected to double in the next few years. Therefore, effective measures must be taken to face the problems leading to this increase.☐
ⓒ The population of Greater Cairo is expected to double in the next few centuries. Therefore, effective measures mus be discussed to face the problems resulting from this increase.☐
ⓓ The population of Greater Cairo is expected to double in the next few decades. Therefore, effective measures must be taken to face the problems resulting from this increase.☐





المقال Essay

طريقة مبسطة للطلاب الأحرار والسلالين

لكتابة المقال جميع صفوف المرحلة الثانوية

كيف تكتب مقال How to write an essay

يتكون المقال من ثلاث فقرات أو أكثر ويمكننا تقسيمه إلى:

العنوان:

نضعه فى وسط أول سطر بين علامات تنصيص و نبدأ بحرف كبير مثل

"Technology"

الفقرة الأولى:

نترك مسافة أربع حروف ثم نبدأ بحرف كبير وتشمل على التعريف ثم الأنواع

We should put into our consideration that this topic has become one of the most important (serious) things in our life and has an effective role nowadays. Technology means .... as well as that there are a lot of kinds of technology for example ...., ..., ... and ....

الفقرة الثانية:

نترك مسافة أربع حروف ثم نبدأ بحرف كبير وتشمل على المميزات والعيوب

On one hand there are a lot of advantages of technology that can benefit us such as .... in addition to that .... on the other hand there are a lot of disadvantages of technology that can harm us such as..........more than that ....

يمكننا الاكتفاء بالمميزات فقط أو العيوب فقط طبقا لموضوع المقال

الفقرة الثالثة:

نترك مسافة أربع حروف ثم نبدأ بحرف كبير وتشمل دور الحكومة والمجتمع

As a result of that the government and its foundations should do their best to support this subject by.......... we can add that they have to face any problems and try to solve them to improve this subject as it plays a great role in our life. At the same time all members of the society should co-operate to.......... .

الفقرة الرابعة:

نترك مسافة أربع حروف ثم نبدأ بحرف كبير وتشمل على دور الفرد

Last but not least, we have to help the government and society to support and improve this subject so we should do our best in order to.......... .

الفقرة الخامسة:

نترك مسافة أربع حروف ثم نبدأ بحرف كبير وتشمل على رأيك فى الموضوع

As far as I am concerned and from what we have said above, we can say that due attention must be paid to this subject and never be neglected as it is very important (serious سلبي).

هذا المقال لا يعمم فى كتابة أى مقال بل هو محاولة بسيطة للطلاب الضعاف لفهم كيفية الكتابة وتنظيم الأفكار:



* الشكل العام للكتابة هو الطريقة للوصول إلى أعلي الدرجات في المقال .
* حسن خطك قدر الإمكان و لابد أن تكتب ما لا يقل عن 180 كلمة (2 ث)
* لا تقم بالشطب نهائياً في موضوعك أو ترك أي مسافة فارغة داخل الفقرة.
* حاول الابتعاد قدر الإمكان عن أي تعبيرات أو كلمات صعبة حتى لا تقع في الخطأ.



مجانا وحصريا

حمل الآن

المراجعة رقم (4)

الترم الاول



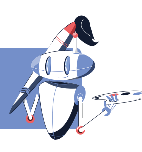








The most important vocabulary



Word	Meaning
ecotourism	السياحة البيئية
endangered	معرض للخطر
isolated	معزول – منعزل
a limited impact	تأثير محدود
the local environment	البيئة المحلية
conservation	المحافظة علي البيئة
environmentally-friendly natural materials	خانات طبيعية صديقة للبيئة
ecosystem	الحيوانات و النباتات في بيئتها الطبيعية
unique	فريد من نوعه
sustainable	غير ضار للبيئة
destination	وجهة السفر المقصودة
lean	يميل – يتكئ
trek	يتجول سيرا (مغامرة)
spicy	متبل بالبهارات
over the moon	طاير م الفرحة
(be) stuck	عالق في مكان
exotic	غريب من بلد أخر
inn	حانة – نزل صغير
scar	ندبة (أثر جرح)
cliff	منحدر صخري
sword	السيف
resort	منتجع
blind	أعمي
owe	يستدين
blood pressure	ضغط الدم
Iron levels	مستوي الحديد في الدم
generous	كريم
role model	نموذج يقتدي به
transplant	زراعة أعضاء طبيعية
speed	السرعة
admire	يعجب بـ
praise	يمدح

DON'T BE SO HARD ON Yourself






prestige	هيبة
score a goal	يحرز هدفا
livestock	حيوانات (للاستثمار)
cattle	الماشية
biologist	عالم أحياء
clue	دليل
crew	طاقم العمل بالسفينة او الطائرة
escape	يهرب

YOU CAN AND YOU WILL

Word	Meaning	Word	Meaning
rob	يسطو علي مكان	whistle	يصفر – صفارة
head	رئيس – زعيم	servant	خادم
miserable	بائس	communication	التواصل – الاتصال
debts	ديون	security	الأمن
earn	يكسب نقودا	hack	يتسلل الي الحاسوب
merchant	تاجر جملة	app	تطبيق
IOT: the internet of things	انترنت الأشياء	Take something for granted	يأخذ شيئا علي أنه من المسلمات
misery	بؤس	cyberbullying	التنمر علي النت
plump	تخين (ملظلظ)	malware	برامج كمبيوتر ضارة
rat	فأر كبير	scam	خداع و احتيال (نت)
prison	السجن	phishing	ايميل مزيف بغرض الاحتيال
stepfather	زوج الأم	crazy	مجنون
harbour	ميناء	sail	يبحر
mutiny	تمرد علي القائد	leader	قائد
crutch	عكاز	fight	يقاتل – قتال
barrel	برميل	author	مؤلف
pirate	قرصان	poet	شاعر
parrot	ببغاء – بغبغان	poetry	الشعر
gang	عصابة	poem	قصيدة
secret	سر – سري	novel	رواية
patient	صبور – مريض	playwright	كاتب مسرحيات
attack	يهاجم	rhyme	قافية
donate	يتبرع	line	سطر شعري
donation	التبرع	verse = stanza	فقرة شعرية
donation	المتبرع	cannon	مدفع



desire	رغبة – يرغب	hay	قش (طعام الحيوانات)
arrest	يقبض علي	plot	حوض زرع في الحديقة
sight	حاسة البصر	gravel	حصي (حجارة صغيرة)
dare	يتجرأ – يجرؤ	currant	ذبيب (من العنب)
grab	يخطف شيئا بسرعة	contact	يتصل – يتواصل
dumb	أخرس	defend	يدافع عن
advice	نصيحة	supplies	المؤن (طعام – شراب)
noticeboard	لوحة اعلانات	adventure	مغامرة
connection	صلة – رابط	fort	حصن – قلعة
stressed	متوتر و قلق	password	كلمة السر (المرور)
disease	مرض	penfriend	صديق بالمراسلة
shore	شاطئ	neighbour	الجار
branch	فرع (شجرة – شركة)	trust	يثق – ثقة
bully	يتنمر- متنمر (صفة)- الشخص المتنمر	magistrate	قاضي
bullying	التنمر	anti-virus software	برنامج مضاد للفيروسات



Synonyms



Word	Synonym	Meaning
isolated	disconnected	منعزل
remote	distant	بعيد
develop	improve	يطور و يحسن
ecosystem	wildlife	الحيوانات و الطيور
giant	huge	ضخم – عملاق
ancient	old-fashioned	قديم – عتيق
peaceful	quiet - calm	هادئ
take part in	participate	يشارك في
hurt	injured	مصاب
monitor	watch	يراقب
steal	rob	يسرق
servant	maid	خادم – خادمة
thief	burglar	لص – حرامي
crazy	mad	مجنون
debate	argument	نقاش – جدال

Word	Synonym	Meaning
conservation	preservation	الحفاظ علي البيئة
impact	effect	تأثير – أثر





famous	well-known	مشهور
unique	rare	فريد – نادر
sustainable	harmless	غير ضار بالبيئة
busy	crowded	مزدحم
donate	give	يتبرع – يعطي
desire	wish	رغبة – أمنية
increase	raise	يزيد
clue, proof	evidence	دليل – برهان
escape	get away	يفر – يهرب
champ	champion	بطل رياضي
catch	arrest	يقبض علي
sure	certain	متأكد
defend	protect	يحمي – يدافع

Antonyms



Word	Meaning	Antonym	Meaning
limited	محدود	unlimited	غير محدود
unique	فريد	common	شائع
ancient	قديم	modern	حديث
sustainable	مستدام في غير ضرر	unsustainable	غير مستدام
relaxing	باعث علي الاسترخاء	stressful	مسبب للتوتر
generous	كريم	mean – miserly	بخيل
patient	صبور	impatient	غير صبور
join	يشترك	leave	يغادر
connected	متصل	disconnected	منفصل
known	معروف	unknown	غير معروف
defend	يدافع	attack	يهاجم
legal	قانوني	illegal	غير قانوني
boring	ممل	interesting	شيق

Word	Meaning	Antonym	Meaning
natural	طبيعي	unnatural	غير طبيعي
popular	ذو شعبية	unpopular	غير ذي شعبية
peaceful	آمن و هادئ	noisy	مزعج
exotic	غريب	usual	معتاد
blind	أعمي – كفيف	sighted	مبصر
increase	يزيد – يزداد	decrease - reduce	يقلل – ينقص
borrow	يستعير	lend	يسلف – يعير
trust	يثق	mistrust	لا يثق

KEEP CALM AND BE PROUD



TODAY IS A GOOD DAY





download	ينزل من النت	upload	يرفع الي النت
online	متصل بالنت	offline	غير متصل بالنت
sure	متأكد	unsure	غير تأكد
flexible	مرن	inflexible	غير مرن
defended	محصن	defenseless	غير محصن

Prepositions



Word	Meaning	Antonym	Meaning
get to	يصل الي	unique to	لا نظير له إلا في ....
look for	يبحث عن	find out	يكتشف
look after	يعتني ب	in order to	لكي
swell up	ينتفخ	praised for	يمتدح لأجل
at the resort	في المنتجع	admired for	محط إعجاب بسبب
impact on	تأثير علي	seem to	يدو أنه
the key to	المفتاح المؤدي إلي	on the map	في الخريطة
pay for	يدفع مقابل	in charge of	مسئول عن
pay back	يسد الديون	in my opinion / view	في رأيي
hear from	يسمع أخبار عن	work with	يعمل مع (شخص – أدوات)
hear of	يسمع ب... (عن شخص)	at the age of	في سن (عمر)
hear about	يعرف أخبار بخصوص	in the age of	في عصر الـ
in front of	أمام	full of = filled with	مملوء بـــ
at the front of	في مقدمة الـ	reply to	يرد علي
grown-up	شاب بالغ ناضج	a reason for	سبب و مبرر لـــ

Word	Meaning	Antonym	Meaning
lean out of	يميل بجسده جسده خارج	on board	علي متن
expert at / in / on	خبير في	escape from	يهرب من
care for	يعتني ب	get to know	يبدأ في التعرف علي
angry with	غاضب من	at the stadium	في الاستاد
head of	رئيس ال...	pick up	يلتقط
rob ..... of	يسطو علي (شخص-مكان)	guilty of	مذنب
steal ..... from	يسرق شيئا من	aclue (as) to	دليل علي أن ....
on the line =	علي الخط (في التليفون)	phone-in	برنامج إذاعي
on my own	بمفردي	hack into	يتسلل الي (كمبيوتر)







different from / to	مختلف عن	break into	يقتحم بالقوة (غير قانوني)
close to	قريب من	in conclusion = to conclude	و ختاما
at the end of	في نهاية الـ	Kneel /knelt down	يركع علي ركبتيه
in the end	في النهاية	on the one hand	من ناحية
(just) in time	في الوقت المناسب	on the other hand	و من ناحية أخري
on time	في الموعد المحدد	famous for	مشهور بـ



Part 1. Vocabulary

Choose the 2 bestoptions from a, b, c, d or e :

1. Many animals in the world are .... ;we need to save them.

a) in danger b) common c) wild
d) fierce e) endangered



1	a – e	المقصود حماية الحيوانات التي هي "في خطر in danger - أو معرضة للخطر "endangered

2. Some animals live in very ....areas of the world and people never see them.

a) nearby b) isolated c) remote
d) connected e) close



2	b – c	الكلمتان غير مترادفتان و لكن السياق صحيح باستخدام أي منهما : مناطق معزولة – مناطق بعيدة

3. The tourist industry has had a big .... on the local community.

a) impact b) effect c) fluency
d) affection e) stress



3	a – b	الكلمتان مترادفتان: بمعني "تأثير" .... أما كلمة affection تعني "عاطفة" ... و كلمة fluency تعني "طلاقة الكلام"

4. We need to make sure that tourism in Egypt is .... otherwise tourists will stop coming.

a) endangered b) risky c) enjoyable
d) sustainable e) valueless



4	c – d	الكلمتان غير مترادفتان و لكن السياق صحيح باستخدام أي منهما: سياحة ممتعة - سياحة مستدامة صديقة البيئة




5. I always dream of winning a million dollars, which makes me feel as if …



a) I'm over the moon. b) I'm so excited.
c) I'm stuck. d) I'm trapped e) I'm upset.

5	a – b	التعبيران معناهما: أشعر بسعادة غامرة ... أما e تعني منزعج ... و c , d معناهما "عالق و محتجز" في مكان و لا يستطيع مغادرته.

6. The soldiers fought bravely to ....their castle.



a) damage b) defend c) attack
d) ruin e) protect

6	b – e	الجنود "يحمون" أو "يدافعون عن" قلعتهم their castle و لا يهاجمونها أو يدمرونها أو يتلفونها.

7. Luckily, we were able to .... the station and catch the train; we arrived there just in time.



a) catch b) get to c) reach
d) hold e) miss

7	b – e	الفعلان get to و reach مترادفان (ملحوظة: الفعل reach لا يأتي بعده حرف جر مثل get) ... و لا يصح استخدام الفعل catch مع المحطة

8. Unfortunately, the ...... could rob the house with three other masked men.

a) guard b) robber c) burglar
d) gardener e) officer



8	b – c	الكلمتان مترادفتان : اللص - الحرامي (يستبعد الحارس و البستاني و الضابط)

9. Poor Tom is .... ; he missed his bus, broke his phone and found out that he didn't pass his exams!



a) very sad b) delighted c) miser
d) over the moon e) miserable

9	a – e	الاجابتان توضحان شعور "توم" بعد أن فاته الباص , و .... الخ. (لاحظ أن miser تعني بخيل) و b- d تعبران عن السعادة

10. .... blood can save lives and it is easy to do!

a) Volunteering b) Shedding c) Skipping
d) Giving e) Donating

10	d – e	كلمة giving لها عدة استخدامات منها "التبرع" donating ... أما a تعني التطوع و لا تأتي مع الدم ... و b تعني "إراقة الدماء"

Choose the best option from a, b, c or d:

11. .... food can be described as 'hot' because you need to drink a lot of water after eating it.

a) Spicy b) Delicious c) Packed d) Preserved

11	a	كلمة spicy تعني "مذاقه حار بسبب البوهارات" و هي مرادف hot في هذا السياق





12. The gardener designed his garden to be in six .... He planted flowers in two of them.

a) acts b) scenes c) plots d) pots

12	c	Plot تعني "حوض" زرع في الحديقة. (و لها معان أخري مثل : الحبكة الدرامية و المؤامرة) ... و كلمة pot تعني "إصيص" نبات (وعاء – قصرية)

13. The sailors led a / an .... against their ship captain; they took him a prisoner and took full control of the ship.

a) march b) mutiny c) barrel d) anchor

13	b	Mutiny تعني تمرد ضد القائد و استولوا علي السفينة و .... أما march تعني مسيرة c– برميل d– مرساة السفينة

14. The policemen tried to catch the thieves, but they could escape. The word 'escape' is a synonym for ....

a) get away b) take away c) get to d) take off

14	a	الفعل "يهرب" escape مرادف get away

15. The tourists wanted to know what the next ....was, and the guide told them they would be heading for the pyramids at Giza.

a) position b) destination c) destiny d) site

15	b	وجهة السفر destination ... أما destiny تعني "القدر" ... و لا يصح أن نستخدم site (موقع بناء – موقع نت ...) و أيضا position تعني (موضع – وظيفة – موقع (لاحظ heading for أي متوجهين إلي)

16. .... isthe use of science to create devices for everyday use.

a) Connection b) Communication
c) Technology d) Electricity

16	c	تعريف كلمة التكنولوجيا technology

17. .... is the illegal act of sending fake emails or having a fake website with the intention to trick someone into giving away information.

a) Trekking b) Embarrassing
c) Fishing d) Phishing

17	d	تعريف كلمة "الإحتيال الالكتروني" phishing ... كلمة embarrassing تعني "محرج" ... trekking تعني التجول سيرا علي الأقدام بحثا عن المغامرة.

18. Tourism can create new jobs for the local people in cities and villages as well. The word 'create' in this context is a synonym for ....

a) donate b) volunteer c) provide d) scam

18	c	الفعل provide "يوفر" أي يعطي و هي في هذا السياق مرادف لكلمة create أي "تخلق" و توجِد"



19. Look at you! Your skin looks light in color; you must see a doctor. The phrase ‘light in color’ can be replaced with ....

a) pole b) pale c) peel d) pile

19	b	العبارة هنا لا تعني "اللون خفيف او فاتح" و لكن "شاحب" أي pale و تكون دليل علي المرض.

20. When you praise someone, you ....

a) say good things to them b) give them money
c) find them a new job d) say bad words to them

20	a	كلمة praise تعني "يمتدح" أي يقول أشياء جيدة عن الشخص.

21. The player could .... the winning goal in the last minute.

a) miss b) scare c) score d) achieve

21	c	يحرز هدف الفوز score the winning goal (لاحظ scare تعني "يخيف" – و لا يصح أن نقول "أخطأ هدف الفوز لأن المعني لا يستقيم. و الفعل achieve يستخدم مع أهداف الحياة و الطموحات achieve my goal "أحقق هدفي"

22. The man couldn’t see the hole, so he fell into it although he was feeling his way with a stick; I think he is ....

a) blind b) deaf c) dumb d) sighted

22	a	الرجل أعمي blind ... و كلمة deaf تعني "أصم لا يسمع" ... و كلمة dumb "أبكم" لا يتكلم... و sighted تعني "مبصر"

23. Dad never borrows money so he never has debts. ‘Debts’ are money ..

a) you’dlike to earn b) you’ve won in a game
c) youmust return to someone d) you put in the bank

23	c	الرجل أعمي blind ... و كلمة deaf تعني "أصم لا يسمع" ... و كلمة dumb "أبكم" لا يتكلم... و sighted تعني "مبصر"

24. A / An........ isan area of water next to the land; it’s for the ships to dock at.

a) crutch b) anchor c) barrel d) harbor

24	d	الميناء harbor و كلمة dock في الجملة تعني "ترسو" ... أما anchor اداة المرساة التي تلقي في المياه (تسمي الهلب) لتمنع السفينة من التحرك. ... و كلمة crutch تعني "عكاز" ... و barrel تعني "برميل"

25. When a man gives money to charities, then they are ....

a) miser b) generous c) miserable d) mean

25	b	Generous "كريم" و الدليل وجود charity منظمة خيرية. ... أما الخياران d و a تدلان علي البخل. و الاختيار c "بائس"

26. A ....is a weapon with a longpointed blade and a handle.

a) sword b) gun c) bomb d) pistol

26	a	تعريف كلمة "السيف" pistol ... sword تعني "مسدس" ... bomb تعني "قنبلة" ... gun بندقية.




27. To think that something is true or will always stay the same means you .....
a) may change your mind later b) leave it for ever
c) take it for granted d) don't believe in it any more

27	c	التعبير معناه "أن تأخذ أمرا علي علي أنه من المسلمات و الثوابت" ...

28. Can we help people who are different to us instead of bullying them. 'Bullying' refers to the activity of ....
a) treating in a kind manner b) ignoring and leaving
c) making new friends d) threatening and hurting

28	d	من تعاريف المصطلح bullying التنمر " التهديد و الإيذاء

29. .... is the illegal act broking into a computer system.
a) Attacking b) Securing c) Hacking d) Scanning

29	c	تعريف مصطلح "اختراق الحواسيب" hacking ... أما scanning تعني نوع من القراءة (لاحظ الشبه بينها و بين scamming)

30. ....is a form of writing.
a) Poetry b) Malware c) Mutinying d) Gardening

30	a	تعريف فن "الشعر" Poetry و هو نوع من الكتابة. ... mutinying التمرد ... malware : برامج الكترونية ضارة بالكمبيوتر و الهاتف ... و كلمة gardening تعني البستنة.

31.A ....is a large container made of wood or metal, in which people in the past use to store water or wine.
a) plot b) barrel c) sink d) crutch

31	b	تعريف ما يسمي بالبرميل ... أما sink هو الحوض ...

32. Thanks to my English teacher I can speak fluently; I really .... much to him.
a) lend b) borrow c) own d) owe

32	d	أدين بالفضل له owe ... أما own تعني "يمتلك" و الفعل borrow "يستعير" و الفعل lend "يعير" أو "يسلف"

33. He was very ....; he dared to fight the attacker till he beat him.
a) embarrassed b) cowardly c) brave d) scared

33	c	الفعل في الجملة dare يعني :"يجرؤ و يتجرأ" و هذ من سمات الشخص الشجاع brave و ليس الجبان cowardly

34. A gang of .... attacked the ship and took money and goods by force.
a) pirates b) divers c) drivers d) pilots

34	a	القراصنة عبارة عن عصابة gang

35. We have three ....inour villa. They do all the housework.
a) directors b) masters c) bosses d) servants

35	d	الخدم servants (لاحظ وجود housework: أعمال المنزل)



36. The police are still looking for a ....to solve a crime.

a) case b) lock c) clue d) crew

36	c	الشرطة تبحث عن "دليل" clue ... أما crew طاقم العمل في السفينة أو الطائرة. ز كلمة lock تعني "قفل" و case قضية

37. At the end of the football match, the .... blew his whistle.

a) leader b) referee c) pirate d) guard

37	b	الحكم referee أطلق صافرته whistle

38. A..... is that piece of cloth used to control wind power on a ship or a boat.

a) sail b) soil c) sale d) seal

38	a	الشراع sail ... أما soil التربة ... و sale تخفيض في السعر... و كلمة seal كلب البحر.

39. The gardener told me to keep the 'gravel' walk. 'Gravel' refers to .....

a) plants b) rocks c) hay d) small stones

39	d	الحصى (الزلط) gravel هي الأحجار الصغيرة small stones

40. A poem is divided into ...., which are made up of lines.

a) plots b) rhymes c) verses d) viruses

40	c	القصيدة تقسم غلي verses أي "فقرات شعرية"

41. Each person's fingerprints are .... No one has the same as another.

a) unique b) common c) rare d) popular

41	a	بصمات الأصابع "فريدة" لكل شخص بصماته الفريدة التي لا تتكرر.

42. A snake bit my sister's leg, so it has ....

a) grown b) swollen up c) pumped up d) swallowed

42	b	بسبب عضة الثعبان حدث "تورم" swollen up (التصريف الثالث من sweel) ... أما swallow يبلع ... و pump يضخ

43. In this remote and isolated area, I am really bored and I feel I'm ....; I don't know where to go or what to do.

a) locked b) stacked c) stuck d) struck

43	c	التعبير I'm stuck يقصد به "لا استطيع عمل أي شيء و أشعر بالملل" ... أما الفعل struck يعني "يضرب – يصعق" ... و stack "كومة"

44. As an athlete, I have to check my iron levels and blood .... every now and then.

a) stress b) press c) pressing d) pressure

44	d	ضغط الدم تعبير blood pressure (متلازمات لفظية) ... أما pressing تعني "ملحة" ... و كلمة press "صحافة-يضغط" ... و كلمة stress الضغط العصبي و التوتر




45. Cattle and .... are animals raised by farmers.

a) livestock b) stockings c) wildlife d) pressure

45	a	Livestock و تختصر إلي stock الحيوانات التي يتم تربيتها بغرض الاستثمار غالبـ مـث البقر – الأغنـام – الجمـال ... كلمة stockings تعني "جوارب نسائية" ... و كلمة wildlife يقصد بها الحيوانات البرية (أسود – نمور ...)

46. Who buys and sells a lot of goods?

a) sailor b) merchant c) servant d) prisoner

46	b	التاجر الذي يبيع و يشتري بضاعته بالجملة (بكميات) يسمي merchant ... كلمة sailor بحار... و كلمة prisoner سجين.

47. Normally, babies are ....; they are a little fat in a nice way.

a) bomb b) bump c) plump d) pump

47	c	الطفل البدين نسبيا بطريقة لطيفة يطلق عليه "تختوخ" ... أما pump مضخة أو يضخ ... و كلمة bump يرتطم ...

48. I have a pet bird; a brightly coloured bird which can learn to speak. It's a nice ....

a) lizard b) lemur c) turtle d) parrot

48	d	Parrot الببغاء طائر يمكن تعليمه الكلام و هو أليف يتم تربيته بالبيت

49. You need to be ....; wait a minute and I'll be with you.

a) mute b) a patient c) patient d) secret

49	c	كلمة patient تأتي صفة "صبور" أما a patient اسم تعني "شخص مريض" (لاحظ وجود الفعل wait في الجملة الأصلية)

50. My sister has a strong .... to be a doctor; she always works hard.

a) desire b) want c) admire d) inspire

50	a	لها رغبة desire .... أما want فعل "يريد" و ليس اسم ... و الفعل inspire يلهم و يوحي. و الفعل admire يبدي اعجاب

Part 2.Grammar

SUCCESS IS THE BEST REVENGE

Choose the best option from a, b, c or d:

1. Yesterday, we .... a good game of football; our team won.

a) had played b) have played

c) were playing d) played



1	d	لاحظ أن yesterday جاءت كلمة دالة معبرة عن زمن الماضي البسيط..played



2. Yesterday at five o'clock, we ..... a good game of football; our team won.

a) had played | b) have played
c) were playing | d) played

2	c	لاحظ أن yesterday اقترنت بتحديد الوقت at five فجاءت كلمة دالة معبرة عن زمن الماضي المستمر were playing ..

3. Since yesterday, we .... any matches.

a) hadn't played | b) haven'tplayed
c) weren't playing | d) didn'tplay

3	b	لاحظ أن yesterday اقترنت بكلمة since فجاءت كلمة دالة معبرة عن زمن المضارع التام..haven't played

4. It's raining heavily; I'd rather .... a taxi.

a) take b) have taken c) taking d) to take

4	a	تعبر would rather (و تعني من الأفضل) عن المضارع أو المستقبل و يأتي بعدها مباشرة الفعل في صيغة المصدر بدون to بشرط أن يكون هناك فاعل واحد... (لا حظ أن الجمل الأصلية في زمن المضارع المستمر أي تعبر عن موقف حالي) فاعل + would rather take

5. I haven't done my homework ....; I'm still doing it.

a) still b) yet c) since d) just

5	b	yet لوجود النفي في المضارع التام haven't

6. It's raining heavily; I'd rather <u>we</u> .... a taxi.

a) take b) have taken c) had taken d) took

6	d	تعبر would rather (و تعني من الأفضل) عن المضارع أو المستقبل و يأتي بعده مباشرة الفعل في صيغة الماضي البسيط took(ماضي غير حقيقي يعبر عن حالة ندم مثل wish) بشرط أن يكون هناك فاعل أخر مختلف we... (لا حظ أن الجمل الأصلية في زمن المضارع المستمر أي تعبر عن موقف حالي) فاعل + would rather فاعل أخر took

7. It rained heavily last night, so my brother and I got very wet along the way home; he'd rather <u>we</u> .... a taxi.

a) take b) have taken c) had taken d) took

7	c	تعبر would rather (و تعني من الأفضل) في هذا السياق عن الماضي و يأتي بعدها مباشرة الفعل في صيغة الماضي التام (ماضي حقيقي يعبر عن حالة ندم مثل wish) بشرط أن يكون هناك فاعل أخر مختلف we... (لا حظ أن الجمل الأصلية في زمن الماضي البسيط أي تعبر عن موقف حدث فعلا) فاعل + would rather فاعل أخر had taken





8. This smartphone is very expensive; I'd rather .... it.

a) not buy b) nothave bought
c) didn't buy d) haven't bought

8	a	تعبر would rather في هذا السياق عن المضارع أو المستقبل و يأتي بعدها مباشرة الفعل في صيغة المصدر مسبوق بأداة النفي not بدون to بشرط أن يكون هناك فاعل واحد... فاعل + would rather not buy

9. Samira .... to the shops; she's still there.

a) hasn't been b) has gone c) didn't go d) has been

9	b	ذهبت و لم تعد has gone .... و إذا ذهبت و عادت تصبح الاجابة has been

10. This smartphone is very expensive; I'd rather you .... it.

a) not bought b) nothave bought
c) didn't buy d) haven't bought

10	c	تعبر would rather في هذا السياق عن المضارع أو المستقبل و يأتي بعدها مباشرة الفعل في صيغة الماضي البسيطالمنفي (و يسمي الماضي الكذاب) بشرط أن يكون هناك فاعل أخر مختلف ... لا يصح ان نقول not bought فاعل + would rather you (فاعل أخر مختلف) + did not buy

11. This new smartphone cost you a fortune; I'd rather you .... it.

a) hadn't bought b) nothad bought
c) didn't buy d) haven't bought

11	a	تعبر would rather في هذا السياق عن الماضي و يأتي بعدها مباشرة الفعل في صيغة الماضي التام المنفي hadn't +P.P بشرط أن يكون هناك فاعل أخر مختلف... فاعل + would rather you(فاعل مختلف) hadn't bought NOTICE: don't say: would rather not had bought

12. .... training, I hurt my ankle.

a) While b) In c) Since d) Just

12	a	بعد كلمة while يأتي الفعل مضاف اليه ing (المعني : أثناء التدريب)

13. .... training sessions, I hurt my ankle.

a) While b) During c) Since d) Just

13	b	بعد كلمة During يأتي اسم و هنا الاشارة الي sessions و ليس "التدريب" (المعني: أثناء جلسات أو حصص التدريب)

14. Do you remember .... in the garden when we were still younger?

a) to have played b) to playing
c) to play d) playing

14	d	يأتي بعد الفعل remember الفعل مضاف إليه ing اذا كنا نتكلم عن شيء حدث فعلا و لدينا ذكريات بذلك.



15. Remember .... the camera on the school trip to take photos.

a) to bringing b) bringing c) to bring d) bring

15	c	يأتي بعد الفعل remember الفعل في المصدر مسبوقا بحرف الجر to اذا كنا نتكلم عن شيء لم يحدث بعد. (تذكر أن تحضر الكاميرا معك في الرحلة)

16. Look! It's started ....; let's take a shelter.

a) to rain b) raining c) to raining d) a & b

16	d	a & b اذا لم يقترن بالفعل start (و أيضا begin) صيغة المستمر ing يأتي الفعل بعدهما في حالتين : إما to + inf ... أو V.ing start / starts / started + to rain / raining (BOTH)

17. Look! It's starting ....; let's take a shelter.

a) to rain b) raining c) to raining d) a & b

17	a	بناء علي الجملة السابقة (رقم 16) الفعل starting يأتي بعده فقط مصدر الفعل مسبوقا بحرف الجر to starting + to rain (ONLY)

18. I like .... tea with milk in the morning.

a) to drink b) drinking c) todrinking d) a & b

18	d	بعد الفعل like – love – prefer الحالتين : لأن الكلام بشكل عام و ليس عن موقف محدد (حالي) ... أنظر الجملة رقم 19 like to drink / drinking

19. I'dprefer .... tea with milk, please.

a) to drink b) drinking c) todrinking d) a & b

19	a	بعد الفعل like – love – prefer الحالتين : لأن الكلام عن موقف محدد (حالي) و ليس بشكل عام I'd preferto drink (now)

20. It's my birthday tomorrow; I .... 50 years old.

a) 'll be b) am being c) am going to be d) am

20	a	نستخدم will be للتعبير عن حقائق مستقبلية (العمر مثلا)

21. There are lots of dark cloud in the sky today! It ....

a) isprobably raining b) probably goes to rain

c) will probably rain d) is probably raining

21	c	وجود كلمة probably (و تعني: علي الأرجح) يلغي الدليل لأنها تستخدم مع will أو won't كالآتي: (الكتاب ص 55-الوحدة 5) will probably + inf. / probably won't + inf.




22. There are lots of dark cloud in the sky today! I think it ....

a) will rain | b) is going to rain
c) probably will rain | d) is raining

22	b	لوجود دليل (السحب القاتمة الكثيرة) نستخدم is going to rain و ليس will rain (الدليل يلغي وظيفة think) Language Review page 84

23. The Aswan train .... from platform 4 at exactly ten to thirty tomorrow. It always does.

a) leaves | b) is going to leave
c) probably will leave | d) is leaving

23	a	القطارات من المواعيد الثابتة , لذلك نستخدم زمن المضارع البسيط للتعبير عن الجداول في المستقبل. leaves

24. I've booked my tickets and packed my suitcase; I .... at ten tomorrow.

a) will travel | b) am going to travel
c) will probably travel | d) am travelling

24	d	نستخدم زمن المضارع المستمر في الترتيبات المستقبلية (تم حجز التذاكر و الموعد غدا الساعة 10)

25. Is there .... cinemain your city?

a) a b) an c) the d) no article

25	a	السؤال هنا عن وجود أو عدم وجود سينما في المدينة , و بالتالي نستخدم أداة التنكير a (لأن cinema تبدأ بصوت "و ليس حرف" ساكن)

26. We went to .... cinemaand watched a nice movie.

a) a b) an c) the d) no article

26	c	أماكن في المدينة (مثل المسرح – السينما – مكتب البريد ....) تعرف ب the إذا قصدنا استخدام المنشأة. (مثل مشاهدة فيلم)

27. Who was the first American in .... space?

a) a b) an c) the d) no article

27	d	كلمة space إذا جاءت بمعني "الفضاء الخارجي" لا يسبقها أي أداة من الأدوات – a – an the (أنظر الجملة 28)

28. .... space in this lift is very small; ten people are too many.

a) A b) An c) The d) no article

28	c	كلمة space هنا جاءت بمعني "مساحة فارغة" (مرادف room) و بالتالي يسبقها أداة من الأدوات السابقة و هنا في هذا السياق نستخدم the لأننا نتحدث عن مساحة معينة (معرفة) داخل المصعد. ... أنظر الجملة رقم 29





29. I think there is .... space in this room for my new desk.

a) a b) an c) the d) no article

29	d	الكلمة space جاءت نكرة و لكنها "غير معدود" أي لا تأخذ أي أداة (a / an)

30. Be careful, there's ....glass on the floor.

a) some b) an c) no article d) a & c

30	d	كلمة glass تعني "زجاج" (الدليل عدم وجود a) ... لذلك يمكن أن نقول: some glass / .... glass

31. The train left .... hour ago.

a) a b) an c) no article d) the

31	b	an كلمة hour أولها صوت متحرك (مثل صوت الهمزة) "SILENT "h

32. I .... in this village all my life. I still live here.

a) have lived b) had lived c) was living d) lived

32	a	مضارع تام لأن الحدث ما زال موجودا الي الأن have lived.... و لو هناك مضارع تام مستمر يمكن استخدامه.

33. I .... in this village for two years. I no longer live here.

a) have lived b) had lived c) am living d) lived

33	d	lived ماضي بسيط لأن الحدث انتهى في الماضي و الدليل no longer

34. The first time I .... a lion was ten years ago.

a) have seen b) had seen c) saw d) was seeing

34	c	saw ماضي بسيط بعد the first time I / I first

35. This is the first time I .... a lion.

a) have ever seen b) have never seen

c) saw ever d) was seeing

35	a	بداية الجملة إشارة إلي الحاضر This is و بالتالي نستخدم "المضارع التام" have ever seen و المعنى : هذه أول مرة يسبق أن أري فيها أسد. .. و إذا استخدمنا was بدلا من is تصبح باقي الجملة في الماضي التام had ever seen

36. Nothing like this .... to me.

a) has never happened b) has ever happened

c) have ever happened d) was happening

36	b	الجملة منفية Nothing لذلك نستخدم has ever happened و المقصود "لا شيء مثل هذا سبق و أن حدث لي" ... أنظر الجملة 37





37. Something like this .... to me before.

a) has never happened b) has ever happened

c) have ever happened d) was happening

37	a	الجملة مثبتة Something لذلك نستخدم has never happened و المقصود " شيء مثل هذا لم يسبق أن حدث لي" ...

38. Laila has enjoyed reading .... she was very young and she still enjoys reading now.

a) ever since b) since c) since then d) a & b

38	d	Since = ever since في هذا السابق و يأتي بعدهما ماضي بسيط was و الجملة الأخري مضارع تام has enjoyed مضارع تام + since / ever since + ماضي بسيط (SB: page 80) since / ever since ماضي بسيط + مضارع تام

39. Rami migrated to Aswan in 2000, since then we .... him.

a) saw not b) didn't see

c) hadn't seen d) haven't seen

39	d	ماضي بسيط (migrated) since then مضارع تام (haven't seen)

40. How long .... in this house?

a) have you lived b) did you lived

c) you have lived d) were you living

40	a	نستخدم How long للسؤال عن المدة أو الفترة التي تمت في حدث معين لذلك نستخدم المضارع التام have you lived

41. Dad .... just now.

a) is coming b) comes c) came d) has come

41	c	نستخدم just now مع الماضي البسيط (و لمنه يعبر أيضا عن حدث تم حالا) ... أنظر الجملة 42

42. Dad came a minute ago; he ....

a) has just come b) just came c) was just coming d) is coming

42	a	Have / has just + P.P للتعبير عن حدث تم من فترة قصيرة (توا – حالا) لها صلة بالحاضر

43. The train .... in ten minutes; they've announced.

a) has expected to be arrived b) expects to arrive

c) is expecting to arrive d) is expected to arrive

43	d	الجملة مبني للمجهول في زمن المضارع البسيط expected to + inf (be).

44. .... you done all the housework by yourself?

a) Did b) Have c) Were d) Will

44	b	الفعل المساعد هنا Have لأن الفعل الأساسي في صيغة التصريف الثالث. أنظر الجملة 45



45. .... you do all the housework by yourself?

a) Did b) Have c) Were d) Had

45	a	الفعل المساعد هنا Did لأن الفعل الأساسي في صيغة المصدر

46. How .... luggage do you have to move?

a) long b) often c) many d) much

46	d	كلمة luggage غير معدود أي أنها "كمية" لذلك نسأل How much "كم كمية الأمتعة"

47. How .... piecesof luggage do you have to move?

a) long b) often c) many d) much

47	c	كلمة luggage غير معدود و لكن سبقها pieces (قطع: و هي كلمة جمع) لذلك نسأل ب How many كم عدد القطع

48. How .... does Mahmoud go to the gym? – Once a week.

a) long b) often c) many d) much

48	b	للسؤال عن تكرار حدث (كم مرة) نستخدم How often و الدليل الاجابة once a week (مرة كل أسبوع)

49. Dad suggests my mother .... chicken for lunch today.

a) cook b) cooks c) to cook d) cooking

48	a	هناك 5 أفعال يأتي بعدها مصدر الفعل في حالة وجود "فاعل" حتي و إن كان الفاعل مفرد لأن أصل الجملة بها should (و يمكن حذفها) inf + (should) + فاعل + Suggest / recommend / insist / demand / propose

50. The manager demanded the new assistant .... promoted.

a) is b) to be c) be d) will be

50	b	هناك 5 أفعال يأتي بعدها مصدر الفعل في حالة وجود "فاعل" حتي و إن كان الفاعل مفرد لأن أصل الجملة بها should (و يمكن حذفها) inf + (should) + فاعل + Suggest / recommend / insist / demand / propose

Translation



Choose the best English Translation :

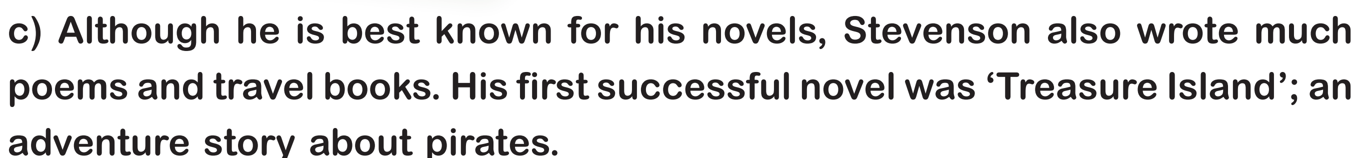
1- على الرغم من أنه اشتهر برواياته ، فقد كتب ستيفنسون أيضًا العديد من القصائد وكتب الرحلات. كانت روايته الأولى الناجحة "جزيرة الكنز". قصة مغامرة عن القراصنة.

a) Although he is best knowingfor his novels, Stevenson also wrote many poems and travel books. His first successful novel was ‘Treasure Island’; an adventure story about pirates.

b) Although he is best known for his novels, Stevenson also wrote many poems and travel books. His first succeeding novel was ‘Treasure Island’; an adventure story about pirates.





c) Although he is best known for his novels, Stevenson also wrote much poems and travel books. His first successful novel was 'Treasure Island'; an adventure story about pirates.
d) Although he is best known for his novels, Stevenson also wrote many poems and travel books. His first successful novel was 'Treasure Island'; an adventure story about pirates.

الإختيار الصحيح : d

الإختيار a: تترجم "اشتهر" إلي known (مشهور – معروف) ... أما كلمة knowing ترجمته "معرفتك بـ"

الإختيار b: تترجم "ناجحة" إلي successful ... أما كلمة succeeding تعني "المتتالية – المتتابعة – المتعاقبة"

الإختيار c: كلمة poems كلمة جمع يأتي معها many و ليس much

2- للبقاء آمنًا عبر الإنترنت ، يجب ألا تحمّل بياناتك الشخصية أو أي صور محرجة إلى موقع ويب و غير كلمة مرورك دائما

a) To stay safe online, you mustn't upload your personal details or any embarrassing photos to a website and always change your password.
b) To stay safely online, you mustn't upload your personal details or any embarrassing photos to a website and always change your password.
c) To stay safe online, you mustn't unloadyour personal details or any embarrassing photos to a website and always change your password.
d) To stay safe online, you mustn't upload your personal details or any embarrassed photos to a website and always change your password.

الإختيار الصحيح : a

الإختيار b : لا يأتي بعد الفعل stay "حال" safely و لكن يأتي "صفة"safe ... و ذلك لأن الفعل stay يعتبر فعل رابط (linking verb) و يمكن هنا استبداله بالفعل be.(To be safe)

الإختيار c: كلمة "يحمل" الي النت أي يرفع بيانات الي المواقع تترجم إلي upload ... أما unload فعل خاص بالسفن بمعني "تفرغ الحمولة"

الإختيار d: توصف كلمة photos بأنها embarrassing أي مسببة للإحراج ... أما embarrassed نصف بها الشخص الذي يشعر بالإحراج.

3- يعتقد الخبراء أن طرقنا ستكون أكثر أمانًا في المستقبل مما هي عليه اليوم وستكون هناك حوادث أقل إذا استخدمنا سيارات بدون سائق

a) Experts believe that our streets will be much safer in the futurethan they are today and there will be fewer accidents if we use driverless cars.
b) Experts believe that our roads will be much safer in the futurethan they are today and there will be fewer accidents if we use driverless cars.





c) Experts believe that our roads will be much safer in the futurethan they are today and there will be more accidents if we use driverless cars.
d) Expertisebelieve that our roads will be much safer in the futurethan they are today and there will be fewer accidents if we useself-driving cars.

الإختيار الصحيح : b
الإختيار a: الطرق تترجم إلي roads ... أما streets تترجم إلي شوارع. (هناك فرق بينهما)
الإختيار c: كلمة "أقل" تترجم إلي fewer و ليس العكس more (أكثر)
الإختيار d: الخبراء تترجم إلي Experts ... أما Expertise تعني الخبرة

4- لتكوين صداقات جديدة ، يمكنك طرح أسئلة على أشخاص آخرين عن أنفسهم. الجميع يحب التحدث عن أنفسهم. حاول أن تسألهم عن هواياتهم أو الرياضات التي يحبونها ، لكن لا تطرح الكثير من الأسئلة الشخصية

a) To make new friends you can ask others people questions about themselves. Everyone likes talking about themselves. Try asking them about their hobbies or which sports they like,but don't ask too many personal questions.
b) To make new friends you can ask other people questions about theirselves. Everyone likes talking about themselves. Try asking them about their hobbies or which sports they like,but don't ask too many personal questions.
c) To make new friends you can ask other people questions about themselves. Everyone likes talking about themselves. Try asking them about their hobbies or which sports they like,but don't ask too many personal questions.
d) To make new friends you can ask other people questions about themselves. Everyone likes to talk about themselves. Try asking them about their hobbies or which sports they like,but don't ask too many personally questions.

الإختيار الصحيح : c
الإختيار a : كلمة others لا تأتي بعدها موصوف و تترجم (الآخرون) و الصح أن نستخدم other
الإختيار b : الضمير المنعكس "بأنفسهم" يترجم إلي themselves .... أما كلمة theirselves خطأ تماما.
الإختيار d : الأسئلة الشخصية تترجم إلي personal questions ... أما كلمة personally هي "حال" و ترجمتها (بصفة شخصية - في رأيي - من وجهة نظري)

5- يعتبر التبرع بالدم و التطوع في المؤسسات الخيرية من الطرق التي يمكنك أن تدعم بها المجتمع المحلي.

a) Donating blood and volunteering in charitable organizations are considered of the ways in which you can support the local community.
b) Donation blood and volunteering in charitable organizations are considered of the ways in which you can support the local community.
c) Donating blood and voluntary in charitable organizations are considered of the ways in which you can support the local community.
d) Donating blood and volunteering in charitable organizations are considered of the ways in which you can support the locale community.











الإختيار الصحيح : a

الإختيار b : نستخدم هنا اسم الفعل Donating لأنه جاء بعده "مفعول به" حيث أن الفعل donate في هذا السياق فعل "متعدي" ... و المقصود (أن تتبرع – تبرعك بالدم) ... أما Donation اسم معنوي يستخدم بمعني "التبرع" و لا يأتي بعده "مفعول"

الإختيار c: التطوع يترجم إلي volunteering (اسم الفعل) ... أما voluntary صفة تعني "تطوعي"

الإختيار d: كلمة "محلي" تترجم إلي local ... أما كلمة locale تترجم إلي "موقع" الحدث خاصة في قصة أو فيلم و هي مرادف setting

Choose the best Arabic Translation:

1. Eco-tourism must be encouraged to attract more tourists to visit our country. Tourism is considered one of the most important sources of our national income.

a) يجب تشجيع السياحة البيئية لجذب المزيد من السياح لزيارة بلادنا. تعتبر السياحة من أهم مصادر دخلنا المحلي.

b) يجب تشجيع السياحة الداخلية لجذب المزيد من السياح لزيارة بلادنا. تعتبر السياحة من أهم مصادر دخلنا القومي.

c) يجب تشجيع السياحة البيئية لجذب المزيد من السياح لزيارة بلادنا. تعتبر السياحة من أهم موارد دخلنا القومي.

d) يجب تشجيع السياحة البيئية لجذب المزيد من السياح لزيارة بلادنا. تعتبر السياحة من أهم مصادر دخلنا القومي.

الإختيار الصحيح : d

الإختيار a: تترجم كل national إلي "القومي" و ليس المحلي local

الإختيار b:Eco-tourism تترجم إلي السياحة البيئية و ليس السياحة الداخلية.

الإختيار c : كلمة sources تترجم "مصادر" .... أما موارد ترجمتها resources

2. In addition to being a famous and brilliant footballer, Salah is a benefactor who has donated a lot of money for many charities.

a) نضيف إلي ذلك كونه لاعب كرة قدم مشهورً ورائعً ، فإن صلاح فاعل خير تبرع بالكثير من المال للعديد من الهيئات الخيرية.

b) بالإضافة إلى كونه لاعب كرة قدم مشهورً ورائعً ، فإن صلاح فاعل خير تبرع بالكثير من المال للعديد من المنظمات الخيرية.

c) بالإضافة إلى كونه لاعب كرة قدم مشهورً ورائعً ، فإن صلاح متبرع تبرع بالكثير من المال للعديد من الجمعيات الخيرية.

d) بالإضافة إلى كونه لاعب كرة قدم مشهورًو بارع ، فإن صلاح يفعل الخير تبرع بالكثير من المال للعديد من المؤسسات الخيرية.



الإختيار الصحيح : b

الإختيار a : تترجم عبارة in addition to إلي "بالإضافة إلي ذلك"

الإختيار c : تترجم benefactor إلي "فاعل خير" و ليس إلي متبرع و التي ترجمتها donor أو donator

الإختيار d : تترجم benefactor إلي "فاعل خير" (مضاف و مضاف إليه) ... و ليس (فعل و مفعول)



3. Unemployment is a big problem in developing countries which needs to be seriously taken and nationally discussed.

a) البطالة مشكلة كبيرة في البلدان المتقدمة والتي تحتاج إلى أن تؤخذ على محمل الجد ومناقشتها على الصعيد الوطني.

b) العطالة مشكلة كبيرة في البلدان النامية والتي تحتاج إلى أن تؤخذ على محمل الجد ومناقشتها على الصعيد الوطني.

c) البطالة مشكلة كبيرة في البلدان النامية والتي تحتاج إلى أن تؤخذ على محمل الجد ومناقشتها على الصعيد الوطني.

d) البطالة مشكلة كبيرة في البلدان النامية والتي تحتاج إلى أن تؤخذ على محمل الخطر ومناقشتها على الصعيد الوطني.

الإختيار الصحيح : c

الإختيار a: تترجم كلمة developing إلي "نامية" ... أما "المتقدمة ترجمتها developed – advanced

الإختيار Unemployment :b تترجم إلي "البطالة" و ليس "العطالة" ... كلمة ركيكة المعني.

الإختيار seriously : d تأتي في هذا السياق بمعني "علي محمل الجد"

4. Critical thinking and positive attitude help you plan your goals and achieve your ambitions. It also helps you think clearly and solve your problems.

a) يساعدك التفكير النقدي والسلوك الإيجابي على التخطيط لأهدافك وتحقيق طموحاتك. كما أنه يساعدك على التفكير بوضوح وحل مشاكلك.

b) يساعدك التفكير الحرج والسلوك الإيجابي على التخطيط لأهدافك وتحقيق طموحاتك. كما أنه يساعدك على التفكير بوضوح وحل مشاكلك.

c) يساعدك التفكير النقدي والسلوك الإيجابي على التخطيط لطموحاتك وتحقيق أهدافك. كما أنه يساعدك على التفكير بوضوح وحل مشاكلك.

d) يساعدك التفكير النقدي و الإيجابي على التخطيط لأهدافك وتحقيق طموحاتك. كما أنه يساعدك على التفكير بوضوح وحل مشاكلك.

الإختيار الصحيح : a

الإختيار b : مصطلح التفكير النقدي يترجم إلي critical thinking و ليس "الحرج"

الإختيار c : تم تبديل الترجمة: لطموحاتك – أهدافك و المفروض أن تترجم إلي :

" لأهدافك وتحقيق طموحاتك"

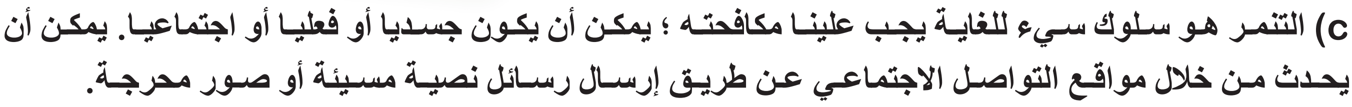
الإختيار d : تم حذف ترجمة كلمة attitude "السلوك" أو "التوجه"

5. Bullying is a very bad attitude we must combat; it can be physical, verbal or social. It can occur through social networking sites by sending offensive text messages or embarrassing photos.

a) التنمر هو سلوك سيء للغاية يجب علينا مكافحته ؛ يمكن أن يكون نفسيا أو لفظيا أو اجتماعيا. يمكن أن يحدث من خلال مواقع التواصل الاجتماعي عن طريق إرسال رسائل نصية مسيئة أو صور محرجة.

b) التنمر هو سلوك سيء للغاية يجب علينا مكافحته ؛ يمكن أن يكون جسديا أو لفظيا أو اجتماعيا. يمكن أن يحدث من خلال مواقع التواصل الاجتماعي عن طريق إرسال رسائل نصية محرجة أو صور محرجة.





c) التنمر هو سلوك سيء للغاية يجب علينا مكافحته ؛ يمكن أن يكون جسديا أو فعليا أو اجتماعيا. يمكن أن يحدث من خلال مواقع التواصل الاجتماعي عن طريق إرسال رسائل نصية مسيئة أو صور محرجة.

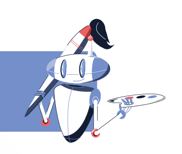
d) التنمر هو سلوك سيء للغاية يجب علينا مكافحته ؛ يمكن أن يكون جسديا أو لفظيا أو اجتماعيا. يمكن أن يحدث من خلال مواقع التواصل الاجتماعي عن طريق إرسال رسائل نصية مهينة أو صور محرجة.

الإختيار الصحيح : d

الإختيار a : تترجم كلمة physical إلي "جسدية أو بدنية" و ليس نفسيا psychological

الإختيار b : تترجم كلمة offensive إلي مهينة أو مسيئة ... أما "محرجة" تعني embarrassing

الإختيار c : تترجم كلمة verbal (ليست مشتقة من verb "فعل") إلي "لفظيا أو شفهيا"



تمارين كتاب الطالب والتدريبات

1. Do you expect Jim will leave his mother? Why? Why not?

No , he won't leave her . He feared for his mom when the sailors followed them.

2-"What do you think the Captain's stories were about? ?

I think they were Tales of legendary pirates, their treasures, and the myths surrounding them.

3. The blind man gave the Captain a message saying, "You have until ten o'clock tonight." What do you think it meant?

The sailors asked for box at ten o'clock

4. Why do you think the Captain didn't want any sailors to see him?

He thought they would take the box

5. Why do you think the people in the village didn't want to help Jim and his mother?

They were scared .

6. In your opinion, what happened between the Captain and Black Dog?

Black Dog tried to take the box, so they had a fight.

8. Why do you think the Captain chose the Admiral Benbow as a place to stay?

He wanted to hide with the box somewhere quiet, where no one could find him







9"He did not give us any more money for his room and my father did not dare to ask him for more." Why do you think Jim's father didn't dare ask the Captain for money? "

✎ I think His father was afraid to ask for money.

10-"I'll only take the money which the Captain owes us," my mother said, opening the bag." What does this tell us about Jim's mother.

✎ She was honest .

11-"We walked as quickly as we could back towards the village, but as we walked, we heard the sound of people in the road behind us." Who do you think the people are, and what do you think they want to do?

✎ They are sailors who want the captain's box.

12. In your opinion, why did the Captain want to stay in a quiet inn?

✎ He didn't want the other sailors to find him.

13.Why do you think the people in the village not want to help Jim and his mother?

✎ I think they were afraid to be involved in something dangerous.

14. Jim's father thought that the Captain's stories were frightening, but other people liked them. What do you think the Captain's stories were about?

✎ Adventure at the sea .

15. What do you think the eight men were searching for?

✎ A map showing where a treasure is is buried .

16. Why do you think the eight men were searching for the paper?

✎ The men wanted to know where to find the treasure.

17. "It's the boy and the woman from the inn!" What does the blind man mean by this sentence?

✎ He means that Jim and his mother have opened the box and taken the map.

18-What do you think would have happened if the blind man and his men found the boy and his mother?

✎ They might have taken the map and killed Jim and his mother.









19. Why do you think Jim wanted to give the papers to Dr Livesy?

✍ He thought Dr Livesy would help him what to do with the map.

20-How do you think the crew found out about the treasure?

✍ They might have found it by chance

21. If you were in Jim's place, would you go to look for the money robbed by the Captain and his men?

✍ No , it was a stolen money

22. Do you think it is good that the crew know about the treasure? Why? Why not? (SB)

✍ They would make them greedy for it

23. Do you think Long John Silver will be a good person to have on the ship? Why (not)?

✍ Yes. He was a good cook and he already knew most of the crew.

24. Does captain Smollett trust his crew? How do you know?

✍ Captain Smollett was careful and wanted to keep everyone safe. He didn't fully trust the crew.

25. How do you think Jim felt when he learned about Long John Silver's true character?

✍ Jim probably felt a lot of fear

26. Why did Jim feel that he made a mistake by deciding to go to the island?

✍ Because Silver and his men were planning something there; they could kill him.

27. "You were right and I was wrong", what did Mr Trelawney mean by this?

✍ Captain Smollett had said he did not like the crew and they proved to be bad people.

28. "They have worked hard and been a better crew than I expected." Why do you think the crew were better than Captain Smollett expected

✍ They worked hard so that no one would discover their plan. .



29. Silver helped Captain Smollett to sail the boat closer to the shore. Why do you think Captain Smollett let Silver help him do this?

✍ He didn't want Silver to know that he had discovered his plan.

30. "We decided to tell all the men we could trust about our plan and gave them all guns." How do they know they can trust some of the men?

✍ Captain Smollett said some of the men were good and weren't from Silver's crew.

31. "I would have to stay on the island forever." Why does Jim say this? (SB)

✍ Silver's men were near to Jim and could kill him at any time.

32. Was Jim mistaken when he decided to go to the island? Why do you think so?

✍ Yes. He should have stayed on the ship to watch the other sailors.

33. What do we find out about the character of Silver when he goes onto the island?

✍ He is greedy and cruel. .

34. "I dream of eating good food again", what does this tell you about Gun's life on the island? Why do you think Gun was left alone on the island?

✍ Ben Gun lived hard and bad life on the island

35 "You didn't come on Flint's ship, did you?" Why do you think Ben Gun said this to Jim?

✍ He was worried about seeing flint a gain

36"If you work for Silver, I'm finished,' he said." What does Ben Gun mean by this?

✍ He means Silver could kill him

37-Do agree that Flint was an evil man? Why?/Why not?

✍ Yes, Because he killed the other

38. Do you think that Jim is right to trust Ben Gun? Why?/Why not? (SB)

✍ Yes, Gun Ben was honest with Jim with

39. Why do you think Livesy decided to go to the fort?

✍ To protect themselves in the fort .









40. What was Smollett's advice to them at the beginning of the journey? Was it a good advice?

✍ Smollett"s advice was to keep their guns. Yes, it was good advice because it saved them.

---

41. The men lose some of their supplies in the water. Why is this problem? How do you think they feel about this?

✍ I think they feel anxious as they need supplies to survive until they can be rescued







1. هل تتوقع أن يترك جيم والدته؟ لماذا؟ ولم لا؟

لا، لن يتركها. كان يخشى على والدته عندما تبعهم البحارة.

2-"ما رأيك في قصص الكابتن؟؟

أعتقد أنها حكايات قراصنة أسطوريين وكنوزهم والأساطير المحيطة بهم.

---

3. أعطى الأعمى للقبطان رسالة يقول فيها: "أمامك حتى الساعة العاشرة الليلة". ماذا تعتقد أنه يعني؟

طلب البحارة الصندوق في الساعة العاشرة

---

4. لماذا تعتقد أن القبطان لا يريد أن يراه أي بحارة؟

لقد ظن أنهم سيأخذون الصندوق

---

5. لماذا تعتقد أن أهل القرية لا يريدون مساعدة جيم ووالدته؟

كانوا خائفين .

---

6. برأيك ماذا حدث بين الكابتن وبلاك دوج؟

حاول بلاك دوج أخذ الصندوق، فتشاجروا.

---

8. لماذا تعتقد أن الكابتن اختار الأدميرال بينبو كمكان للإقامة؟

أراد أن يختبئ مع الصندوق في مكان هادئ، حيث لا يمكن لأحد العثور عليه





9"لم يعطنا المزيد من المال مقابل غرفته، ولم يجرؤ والدي على أن يطلب منه المزيد". لماذا تعتقد أن والد جيم لم يجرؤ على طلب المال من الكابتن؟ "

أعتقد أن والده كان خائفًا من طلب المال.

10-"سآخذ فقط المال الذي يدين لنا به الكابتن" قالت أمي وهي تفتح الحقيبة. ماذا يخبرنا هذا عن والدة جيم؟

لقد كانت صادقة.

11- "مشينا بأسرع ما يمكن للعودة نحو القرية، ولكن أثناء سيرنا سمعنا صوت الناس في الطريق خلفنا". من هم الناس في نظرك، وماذا في رأيك يريدون أن يفعلوا؟

إنهم بحارة يريدون صندوق القبطان.

12. في رأيك، لماذا أراد الكابتن الإقامة في فندق هادئ؟

لم يكن يريد أن يجده البحارة الآخرون.

13. لماذا تعتقد أن أهل القرية لا يريدون مساعدة جيم ووالدته؟

أعتقد أنهم كانوا خائفين من التورط في شيء خطير.

14. كان والد جيم يعتقد أن قصص الكابتن كانت مخيفة، لكن الآخرين أحبوها. ما رأيك في قصص الكابتن؟

مغامرة في البحر.

15. ما الذي كان يبحث عنه الرجال الثمانية في رأيك؟

خريطة توضح مكان دفن الكنز.

16. لماذا تعتقد أن الرجال الثمانية كانوا يبحثون عن الورقة؟

أراد الرجال أن يعرفوا أين يجدون الكنز.

17. "إنه الصبي والمرأة من النزل!" ماذا يقصد الأعمى بهذه الجملة؟

إنه يعني أن جيم ووالدته فتحا الصندوق وأخذا الخريطة.

18- برأيك ماذا كان سيحدث لو وجد الأعمى ورجاله الصبي وأمه؟

ربما أخذوا الخريطة وقتلوا جيم ووالدته.

19. لماذا تعتقد أن جيم أراد إعطاء الأوراق للدكتور ليفيسي؟

كان يعتقد أن الدكتور ليفيسي سيساعده فيما يجب فعله بالخريطة.

20- كيف تعتقد أن الطاقم اكتشف الكنز؟

ربما وجدوها بالصدفة









21. لو كنت مكان جيم، هل ستذهب للبحث عن الأموال التي سرقها الكابتن ورجاله؟

لا، لقد كانت أموالاً مسروقة

22. هل تعتقد أنه من الجيد أن يعرف الطاقم عن الكنز؟ لماذا؟ ولم لا؟

سوف يجعلونهم جشعين لذلك

23. هل تعتقد أن لونج جون سيلفر سيكون شخصًا جيدًا على متن السفينة؟ ولم لا)؟

نعم. لقد كان طباخًا ماهرًا وكان يعرف بالفعل معظم أفراد الطاقم.

24. هل يثق الكابتن سموليت بطاقمه؟ كيف علمت بذلك؟

كان الكابتن سموليت حذرًا وأراد الحفاظ على سلامة الجميع. لم يثق بالطاقم بشكل كامل.

25. في رأيك، كيف شعر جيم عندما علم بشخصية لونغ جون سيلفر الحقيقية؟

ربما شعر جيم بالكثير من الخوف

26. لماذا شعر جيم بأنه أخطأ عندما قرر الذهاب إلى الجزيرة؟

لأن سيلفر ورجاله كانوا يخططون لشيء ما هناك؛ يمكنهم قتله.

27. "لقد كنت على حق وكنت على خطأ"، ماذا كان يقصد السيد تريلاوني بهذا؟

قال الكابتن سموليت إنه لا يحب الطاقم وأثبتوا أنهم أشخاص سيئون.

28. "لقد عملوا بجد وكانوا طاقمًا أفضل مما كنت أتوقع." لماذا تعتقد أن الطاقم كان أفضل مما توقعه الكابتن سموليت؟

لقد عملوا بجد حتى لا يكتشف أحد خطتهم.

29. ساعد سيلفر الكابتن سموليت في الإبحار بالقارب بالقرب من الشاطئ. لماذا تعتقد أن الكابتن سموليت سمح لسيلفر بمساعدته في القيام بذلك؟

لم يكن يريد أن يعرف سيلفر أنه اكتشف خطته.

30. "قررنا أن نخبر جميع الرجال الذين يمكن أن نثق بهم بشأن خطتنا وأعطيناهم جميع الأسلحة." كيف يعرفون أنهم يستطيعون الوثوق ببعض الرجال؟

قال الكابتن سموليت إن بعض الرجال كانوا جيدين ولم يكونوا من طاقم سيلفر.

31. "سأضطر إلى البقاء في الجزيرة إلى الأبد." لماذا يقول جيم هذا؟

كان رجال سيلفر قريبين من جيم ويمكنهم قتله في أي وقت.

32. هل كان جيم مخطئا عندما قرر الذهاب إلى الجزيرة؟ لماذا تظن ذلك؟

نعم. كان ينبغي عليه البقاء على متن السفينة لمشاهدة البحارة الآخرين.





33. ماذا نكتشف عن شخصية سيلفر عندما يذهب إلى الجزيرة؟

إنه جشع وقاسي. .

34. "أحلم بأكل طعام جيد مرة أخرى"، ماذا يخبرك هذا عن حياة جون في الجزيرة؟ لماذا تعتقد أن جان تُرك بمفرده على الجزيرة؟

عاش بن جان حياة صعبة وسيئة في الجزيرة

35 "أنت لم تأت على متن سفينة فلينت، أليس كذلك؟" لماذا تعتقد أن بن غان قال هذا لجيم؟

لقد كان قلقًا بشأن رؤية فلنت مره أخري

36 فقال: «إذا عملت عملت لصالح سلفر ، فقد انتهيت». ماذا يعني بن غان بهذا؟

إنه يعني أن سيلفر يمكن أن يقتله

37-هل تتفقون على أن فلينت كان رجلاً شريراً؟ لماذا لماذا لا؟

نعم لأنه قتل الآخر

38. هل تعتقد أن جيم على حق في الثقة بين جون؟ لماذا لماذا لا؟

نعم، كان جون بن صادقًا مع جيم

39. لماذا تعتقد أن ليفيسي قرر الذهاب إلى الحصن؟

لحماية أنفسهم في الحصن.

40. ما هي نصيحة سموليت لهم في بداية الرحلة؟ هل كانت نصيحة جيدة؟

كانت نصيحة سموليت هي الاحتفاظ بأسلحتهم. نعم، لقد كانت نصيحة جيدة لأنها أنقذتهم.

41. يفقد الرجال بعض مؤنتهم في الماء. لماذا هذه المشكلة؟ كيف تعتقد أنهم يشعرون حيال هذا؟

أعتقد أنهم يشعرون بالقلق لأنهم بحاجة إلى الإمدادات للبقاء على قيد الحياة حتى يتم إنقاذهم









كيفية طباعة صفحات معينة من ملف معين

مثلا ازاى نطبع الصفحات من صفحة 4 الى صفحة 9

خطوة 1

خطوة 2
اختيار اسم الطابعة بتاعتك

خطوة 3
كتابة الصفحات المراد طباعتها
نكتب رقم 4 ثم نكتب الشرطة دي – ثم نكتب 9

خطوة 4
اختيار نوع الورق

خطوة 5
اختيار A4

خطوة 6

File Edit View E-Sign Window Help

Open... Ctrl+O
Reopen PDFs from last session
Create
Insert Pages
Save Ctrl+S
Save As... Shift+Ctrl+S
Save as Other
Reduce File Size
Export To
Protect Using Password
Request Signatures
Share File
Revert
Close File Ctrl+W
Properties... Ctrl+D
Print... Ctrl+P
1 0003.pdf
2 E:\Image\pdf\0001.pdf
3 0001.pdf
4 Adobe Scan 2 Sep 2021.pdf
5 E:\Image\New folder\2.pdf
View All Recent Files...
Exit Application Ctrl+Q

Print
Printer: HP LaserJet M207-M212 Properties Advanced Help
Copies: 1 Print in grayscale (black and white) Save ink/toner
Pages to Print
All Current Pages 4 - 9
More Options
Page Sizing & Handling
Size Poster Multiple Booklet
Fit Actual size
Shrink oversized pages Custom Scale: 100 %
Choose paper source by PDF page size
Orientation:
Auto Portrait Landscape
Comments & Forms
Document and Markups Summarize Comments
Document: 21.0 x 29.7cm
21.59 x 27.94 cm
Page 1 of 18
Page Setup... Print Cancel

Page Setup
Paper
Size: A4
Source: Automatically Select
Orientation
Portrait
Landscape
Margins (millimeters)
Left: 25 Right: 25
Top: 25 Bottom: 25
OK Cancel